

THE GREAT

WELLINGTON REGIONAL STORY



KO TE PAE TAWHITI LONG TERM PLAN

2021-2031



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao

He rārangi kaupapa - Table of contents

He tīmatanga – Introduction.....	5	Ko ngā mahi matua – Key activities.....	38
He karere nā te Heamana me Te Tumu Whakarae -		Ko te haumarua taiao me te waipuke - Environment and Flood protection ..	41
Message from the Chair and Chief Executive	6	Ko ā mātou mahi - What we do.....	42
Tō tātou rohe taurikura - Our great region.....	8	Ko ngā kaupapa me ngā hōtaka matua o te rōpū Haumarua	
E aha ana a Te Pane Matua Taiao? - What does Greater Wellington do?.....	9	Taiao me te Waipuke - Projects and key programmes of the	
Ko te mahi tahi ki te mana whenua - Partnering with mana whenua.....	11	Environment and Flood protection group	51
Ko te mahi tahi ki ā mātou hapori, tūao hoki -		Ko ngā inenga mahi - Performance measures.....	56
Working with our community and volunteers.....	13	He kupu mō te Tahua - Funding impact statements	59
Ko te whakarite i Te Mahere Pae Tawhiti -		Ngā waka tūmatanui - Metlink public transport	61
Road to developing the Long Term Plan.....	16	Ko ā mātou mahi - What we do	62
He mea hirahira Te Mahere Pae Tawhiti 2021-31 -		Ko ngā kaupapa me ngā hōtaka matua o te rōpū waka tūmatanui a Metlink -	
The importance of the 2021-31 Long Term Plan	17	Projects and key programmes of the Metlink public transport group	68
I aha mātou ki te whakarite i Te Mahere Pae Tawhiti -		Ko ngā inenga mahi - Performance measures.....	70
How we developed the Long Term Plan	18	He kupu mō te tahua - Funding impact statements.....	73
Ko ngā wāhi e whakapau ai ngā moni - Where the money goes.....	19	Ko te mahere ā-rohe me ngā rangapū - Regional strategy and partnerships	75
Ko tō mātou rautaki mō ngā tau 10 e haere ake nei -		Ko ā mātou mahi - What we do	76
Our strategy for the next 10 years	22	Ko ngā kaupapa me ngā hōtaka matua o te rōpū Mahere ā-rohe	
Ko te whāinga o Te Pane Matua Taiao -		me ngā rangapū - Projects and key programmes of the Regional strategy	
Greater Wellington's vision	23	and partnerships group	82
Ko tā mātou rautaki pāhekoheko -		Ko ngā inenga mahi - Performance measures.....	84
Our Integrated Strategy	24	He kupu mō te Tahua - Funding impact statements	86
Ko ā mātou whakaarotau rautaki matua -		Ngā puna wai - Water supply.....	88
Our overarching strategic priorities	26	Ko ā mātou mahi - What we do	89
Ko ngā panonitanga i roto i te rohe -		Ko ngā kaupapa me ngā hōtaka matua o te rōpū Puna Wai - Projects and key	
The changes we are expecting across our region	32	programmes of the Water supply activity group	93

Ko ngā inenga mahi - Performance measures.....	95
He kupu mō te Tahua - Funding impact statements.....	97
Tā te kaunihera rōpū me ngā mahi haumi -	
Council controlled organisations and Investments	99
Tā te Kaunihera rōpū me āna rōpū hokohoko - Council controlled organisations (CCO) and Council controlled trading organisation (CCTO).....	101
Tā te Kaunihera rōpū - Council organisation (CO)	105
Ko ngā mahi Haumi - Investments.....	107
Ko ētahi atu kaupapa a Te Pane Matua Taiao - Other Greater Wellington interests.....	109
He kupu mō te tahua - Funding impact statements.....	110
Ko ngā tautoko ā-rautaki, ā-kaupapa here -	
Supporting strategies and policies.....	112
Te rautaki hanganga 2021-51 - Infrastructure strategy 2021-51	113
Te rautaki ahumoni 2021-31 - Finance strategy 2021-31	153
Ko ngā tautoko ā-kaupapa here - Supporting policies	172
He tauākī pūtea – Financial information and statements	173
He tauākī pūtea e haere ake nei - Prospective financial statements.....	197
He tauākī o te Pūtea Penapena - Statement of Reserve Funds.....	206
He tauākī whakamārama - Disclosure statement.....	207
Ko ngā ratonga mārire - Haumarua Waipuke me ngā Wai - Essential services - Flood protection and Water	213
He mōhihio mō te pūnaha Reti - Rating system and information.....	214
He Reti tātaītai 2021/22 - Rates calculator 2021/22	221
He kupu mō te tahua - Funding impact statement.....	222
He tauākī mō te pānga o te pūtea Reti - Rates funding impact statements	230
He pūrongo arotake pūtea - Audit report	242

He Hoa Rangapū, He Anga me te Mana Whakahaere - Partners, Frameworks & Governance	246
Mana whenua partners.....	247
Te anga rautaki - Strategic framework.....	258
Ko te anga hua Māori - Māori outcomes framework	261
Ko te mana whakahaere o Te Pane Matua Taiao - Greater Wellington governance	263



THE TĪMATANGA

INTRODUCTION



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao

He karere nā te Heamana me Te Tumu Whakarae

Message from the Chair and Chief Executive

E mōhio pai ana tātou ko tō tātou rohe, ko te takiwā o Pōneke, he wāhi taurikura, he hāpori mīharo – ā, he tini ngā rerekētanga kei mua i te aroaro e haere ake nei. I waihangatia e mātou te Mahere Pae Tawhiti 2021-31 i waenga pū o te KOWHEORI-19, ā, ka rongoi i te pōkaikaha o te ōhanga me ngā mahinga pāpori hou ka pāngia nuitia mō ngā tau e haere ake nei. Heoi, he wā hoki o te āheinga nui e haere mai ana i runga i te mōhio o te hīkaka o te Kāwanatanga ki te tautoko.

Kua mahi tahi mātou ko ō mātou mana whenua, tata ki te 30 tau, ā, he wā kia whakarauora anō i tō mātou oati ki Te Tiriti o Waitangi mā te whakakaupapa i te mahi tahi kia mana. E mahi tahi ana mātou me te mana whenua ki te whakarauora, ki te whakapakari hoki i ō mātou ake whanaungatanga, ā, e mātai ana mātou i ā mātou tukanga kia pai ake te whakahāngai ki te mātauranga tuku iho o te mana whenua, kia taea i ngā wā e tika ana, he whakamahinga o te mātauranga Māori me te mātauranga Pākehā hei painga mō tātou katoa.

He Mahere whakawhitinga i te mea he wā kia whakarerekē i ēnei panonitanga. Ka kitea e koe i roto i ngā Mahere wā heke he whakapikinga o ngā mōhiohio mō ā mātou mahi me te mana whenua me ngā mātāwaka, i a mātou e whai ana i te hiranga i roto i ā mātou mahi katoa.

Ka ārahina e mātou ngā mahi āhuarangi ā-rohe, ā, kia nui ake te pānga atu, ka mahi tahi mātou me te mana whenua, ngā tari kāwanatanga tae noa ki ngā ratonga mana ā-Rohe kia tutuki ai.

E whā ā mātou whakaarotau rautaki ki tēnei Mahere; ki te whakapai ake i ngā hua mō te mana whenua me te Māori, ki te urupare i te whawhati tata o te āhuarangi, ki te whakautu, ki te whakahou hoki ki ngā pānga o KOWHEORI-19, ā, ki te whakahāngai ki te aronga o te Kāwanatanga.

E whakarahi ake ana mātou i te pūtea mō ngā Whaitua Implementation Programmes ki te whakapai ake i te kōunga o te wai i tō tātou rohe pēnei i a Te Awarua-o-Porirua. Kua whakarahi ake hoki mātou i te pūtea mō ngā hōtaka kia kīrearea kore huri noa i te rohe, ā, e whakamātau ana i ētehi kaupapa tuatahitanga i te ao. I whakamahia tā mātou Tahua Low Carbon Acceleration ki te whakaora anō i ngā heketā mano o ngā whenua rēhia ā-rohe. E whakapiki ana mātou i te tere e huri ai i ō mātou huinga waka whenua ki ngā whiringa waro-iti pērā i te pūkaha-hiko me te whiriwhiri hoki ki te whakaiti tonu i tō te rohe waro puha, pānga atu hoki. He tauira noa ēnei i ā mātou mahi ki te whakapaipai i tō tātou rohe mō ngā whakatupuranga e haere ake nei.

Kua whakaritea e mātou tētahi mahere toa i runga i ngā mōhiohio i a mātou. Ko tā mātou mahere mō ngā tau 10 e haere ake nei, he hiamō, me te aro pū atu ki te rangapūtanga me te haere mārama atu hei āwhina i a mātou kia tupu hei rohe manawaroa, waro tōkeke, ōhanga māia. Huia tahitia, ka whakarahi ake i ā mātou mahi ki te whakatutuki i ō mātou whāinga kia taumata rau te rohe ki te taiao tōnui, ki te hāpori pāhekoheko, ki te manawaroatanga mō te wā heke.

E akiaki ana mātou i a koe ki te pānui i tēnei mahere me te piri mai, i te mea mā te piri ka pakari ake tātou ki te whakatutuki i ā tātou tirohanga mō te tau 2031.

We all know that our region, Greater Wellington, is an exceptional place with amazing communities – and that it is facing a time of considerable change as we go forward. We developed the 2021-31 Long Term Plan in the midst of COVID-19, which brought about economic uncertainty and new social practices that will have impacts for years to come. It's also a time of great opportunity, as we know there is a fast-moving surge of Government-sponsored change coming too.

We have been working with our mana whenua partners for nearly thirty years and it's time to revitalise our commitment to Te Tiriti o Waitangi and deliver an effective partnership approach. We are working with mana whenua to revitalise and strengthen our individual partnership relationships, we are looking at how our processes can be better aligned with the intergenerational knowledge mana whenua hold so that, where appropriate, their mātauranga Māori and our western practices can work together for the betterment of us all.

This is a transitional Plan as these changes take time. What you will see in our future Plans is an increasing amount of information on how we are working with our mana whenua partners and mātāwaka, as we strive for excellence in all we do.

We'll take a leading role in regional climate action and to make the biggest impacts, we'll partner with mana whenua, and work with central government and the Region's territorial authorities to make this happen.

We have four overarching strategic priorities in this Plan; to improve outcomes for mana whenua and Māori, to respond to the climate emergency, to respond and adapt to the impacts of COVID-19, and to align with Government direction.

We are increasing funding for the Whaitua Implementation Programmes to improve the water quality of our catchment areas such as Te Awarua-o-Porirua. We have increased funding for predator-free programmes across the region, working on some world-first initiatives. We have taken advantage of our Low Carbon Acceleration Fund to help restore thousands of hectares regional park land. We are also increasing the speed at which we transition our public transport fleet to low-carbon options such as battery-electric, while also exploring other ways to continue reducing our region's carbon emissions and impacts. These are just some of the examples of what we doing to improve our region for generations to come. We have created the best plan we can on the information we have. Our plan for the next 10 years is ambitious, with a strong

partnership focus and a clear direction that helps us become a more resilient, carbon neutral and economically secure region. Together, we will be increasing our efforts towards achieving our vision of an extraordinary region with a thriving environment, connected communities and a resilient future.

We encourage you to read this plan and get involved, as we will be stronger together to achieve our vision for 2031.



Daran Ponter
Chair



Greg Campbell
Chief Executive

To tatou rohe taurikura

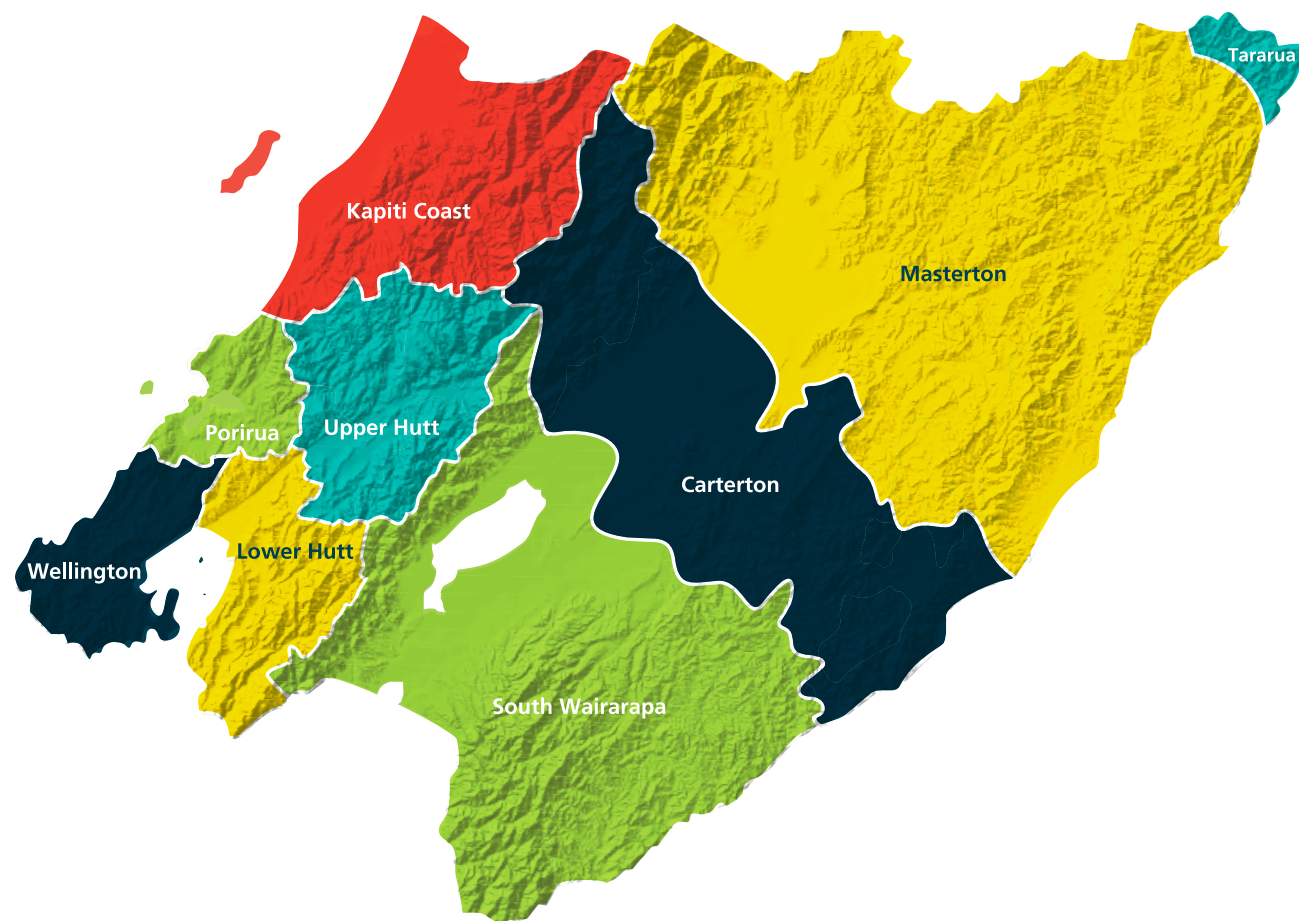
Our great region

Our extraordinary region makes up three percent of New Zealand's total land area, covering 8,111km² of the lower North Island. The non-urban environment comprises approximately 80 percent of the region and approximately 525,000 people call this great Wellington Region home.

The northern boundary extends from north of Ōtaki on the west coast across to north of Castlepoint on the east coast. We have a coastal marine area of 7,867km² with almost 500km of coastline. We have 320km of rivers and waterways and we manage 280km of stockbanks along them.

There is more than 33,000 hectares of regional parks (eight parks) for people to participate in a wide range of recreational activities.

We are an ethnically diverse region with diverse communities and a rich fabric of culture. We are all connected in some way to each other and to where and how we live, work and recreate in our region.



*E aha ana a
Te Pane Matua
Taiāo?*

*What does
Greater Wellington
do?*

Greater Wellington's core **role** is to protect the environment while enabling sustainable economic development and to do that, we are responsible for a wide range of activities that contribute to the overall wellbeing of the region.

Greater Wellington's **purpose** is to work together for the greater environmental good.

Greater Wellington is guided by legislation, including the Local Government Act 2002 (LGA) which directs local authorities to meet the current and future needs of communities for good-quality infrastructure, services and performance of regulatory functions, in a way that is most cost-effective for households and businesses.

The LGA also requires local authorities to be accountable and to ensure that their decision-making processes are open to the influence and scrutiny of their communities.

Greater Wellington has roles in the following areas:

- Leadership in responding to **climate change**
- Working with our **mana whenua** partners
- Provision and management of regional infrastructure and services including **flood protection assets** to protect urban populations and productive rural land; management of **regional parks; harbour management**, navigation and safety
- Sustainable management of **natural and physical resources** (land, air, biodiversity and water) and control of **pests** to protect the resources on which our primary sector, export economy and quality of life are based
- Delivery of **Metlink public transport** services to the regional population; as well as owning the train fleet and maintaining public transport assets including railway stations, bus and ferry shelters, signs, and Park & Ride facilities
- **Strategic planning** for the region delivered through statutory instruments, such as the Regional Policy Statement, the Regional Land Transport Plan and the Regional Pest Management Strategy and also non-statutory instruments such as the Wellington Regional Growth Framework – the region’s spatial plan
- The secure supply of safe, high-quality **drinking water**



Ko te mahi tahi ki te mana whenua Partnering with mana whenua

Greater Wellington has six mana whenua partners as represented by the following entities:

- Ngā Hapū o Ōtaki,
- Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai Charitable Trust,
- Te Rūnanga o Toa Rangatira Inc,
- Port Nicholson Block Settlement Trust,
- Rangitāne O Wairarapa Inc. and
- Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Charitable Trust.

Greater Wellington also has links with mātāwaka through marae around the region.

Growing expectations for improved outcomes for mana whenua and Māori¹

Improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori is one of four strategic priorities in the Long Term Plan and along with the Māori Outcomes Framework signals clear change across the business.

The changes ahead for Greater Wellington are significant. Change can be challenging but with change comes opportunity. Change means using different analytical processes and criteria in making decisions on the direction we take with mana whenua and Māori. It means being deliberate in designing interventions and systemic changes as we work together. Improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori enables us to transform the way we prioritise, plan, invest and deliver positive results for mana whenua and Māori. We are committed to striving for excellence, in using the poutama model to ensure we continue to improve how we work and the outcomes we achieve with mana whenua and Māori across all the work we do and across the region.

In referring to Māori, Greater Wellington means the projects and services in which mana whenua and mātāwaka have shared interests

¹ BERL "Whano Toward futures that work: How Māori can lead Aotearoa forward" 2020 Greater Wellington Regional Council "Te Matarau a Maui: Collaborative Pathways to prosperous Māori Futures" 2020

For many years, mana whenua identified the challenges in continuing to work with Greater Wellington to achieve mutually beneficial outcomes for catchments with resourcing that changed very little over time. Going forward, we have agreed new baseline funding for mana whenua to support strategic planning priorities.

Engaging mana whenua in our new work programme planning process also enables us to share additional operational funding with mana whenua on an annual basis. This dual resourcing approach enables:

- mana whenua to realise their aspirations of working productively in their own rohe and with council in delivering positive mutually beneficial outcomes that recognise and value their mātauranga Māori; and
- Greater Wellington to share mutually agreed opportunities in activities across the business which includes land management, monitoring waterways, pest management and riparian planting.

We are in the process of working with mana whenua to work out new ways of working together – so this is a transitional Long Term Plan.

To learn more about our mana whenua partners, see the 'He hoa rangapū, he anga me te mana

whakahaere | Partners, frameworks and governance' section of this document.



Ko te mahi tahi ki ā matou hapori, tuao hoki – Working with our community and volunteers

We work alongside, and support, a wide range of groups to work towards achieving our shared goals. Maintaining a strong relationship with the community is important to us.

Greater Wellington and its volunteers facilitate numerous community projects, where the majority of work focuses on environment restoration and improving recreational opportunities. The relationships formed are mutually beneficial, used to enable action and share learnings across a variety of topics. Other activities include environmental education and advocacy, scientific monitoring and promoting sustainable transport options.

From improving the biodiversity and health of our rivers and streams and planting tens of thousands of trees in our regional parks each year, to building mountain biking trails and restoring heritage sites, volunteers play a massive role in helping Greater Wellington achieve its goals and help this extraordinary region become the best it can be. We appreciate and are thankful to these volunteers for all their dedication and mahi – acknowledging that they make a substantial difference to their communities and improving our region for everyone.

Over the next 10 years, Greater Wellington has an enormous task of speeding up our efforts to be more prepared, resilient and economically stable to withstand the ever changing impacts that will come our way; whether they be from climate change, earthquakes or another global pandemic. The volume of work required is ambitious, but with the help and support of communities and volunteers, it is achievable!

Greater Wellington is focusing on ways to increase volunteer uptake and community involvement, not just in the 'doing' but also the planning, communicating and even facilitating. There are increasing opportunities online to volunteer on a number of different projects, activities or to join volunteer groups. There are a number of opportunities for school groups to come along to our parks, and learn with a hand on experience.

If you are someone who is interested in working alongside other volunteers and helping Greater Wellington improve this region so it can be the best it can be for 2031, then we invite you to get involved.

Going forward, Greater Wellington is always focusing on ways to increase volunteer uptake and community involvement. There are many opportunities on our website to volunteer on a number of different projects, activities and organisations. Wellington involves community through groups, schools, businesses and homes and we can offer equipment, training and cover some associated expenses. There are a number of opportunities for school groups to come along to our parks, and learn with a hand on experience. We also have an [events page](#) where you can see all of upcoming community engagement activities we are running. Ultimately, if you are someone who is interested in working alongside other volunteers and Greater Wellington to build a greater environment for our future then come have a look at our volunteering opportunities.

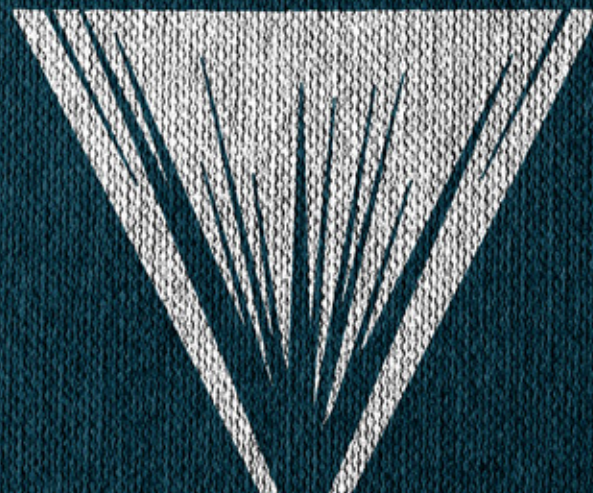






Ko te whakarite i Te
Mahere Pae Tawhiti

Road to developing
the Long Term Plan



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao



He mea hirahira Te Mahere Pae Tawhiti 2021–31 The importance of the 2021–31 Long Term Plan

Greater Wellington's 2021–31 Long Term Plan (LTP) is an important strategic document that sets the strategic direction and priorities for Greater Wellington over the next 10 years. The LTP sets out our four activity groups and how we fund them to achieve the outcomes desired.

Planning for the next 10 years and beyond requires us to look at the opportunities and challenges the region is facing. These changes or impacts are our assumptions (refer to 'The changes we are expecting across our region', page 32) and we need to consider how they might affect the services we deliver and the ways we deliver them. Section 93 of the Local Government Act (LGA) 2002 requires us to revise the LTP every three years to ensure sure it remains current. If changes to the LTP arise, these changes are addressed during the annual planning process and, if needed, consulted with the public.

At the end of each financial year, an Annual Report is created, documenting financial and service performance against the targets set in this LTP.

This document outlines the important issues facing the Wellington region and Greater Wellington's plan to address them.

Greater Wellington is also required by law to develop other strategic planning documents and must follow the processes described in relevant legislation. Many of the 'levels of service', programmes, projects and activities funded in the LTP come from other policy documents as well as operational plans developed by Greater Wellington. These Plans contain more specific information.

In this document you will find information on:

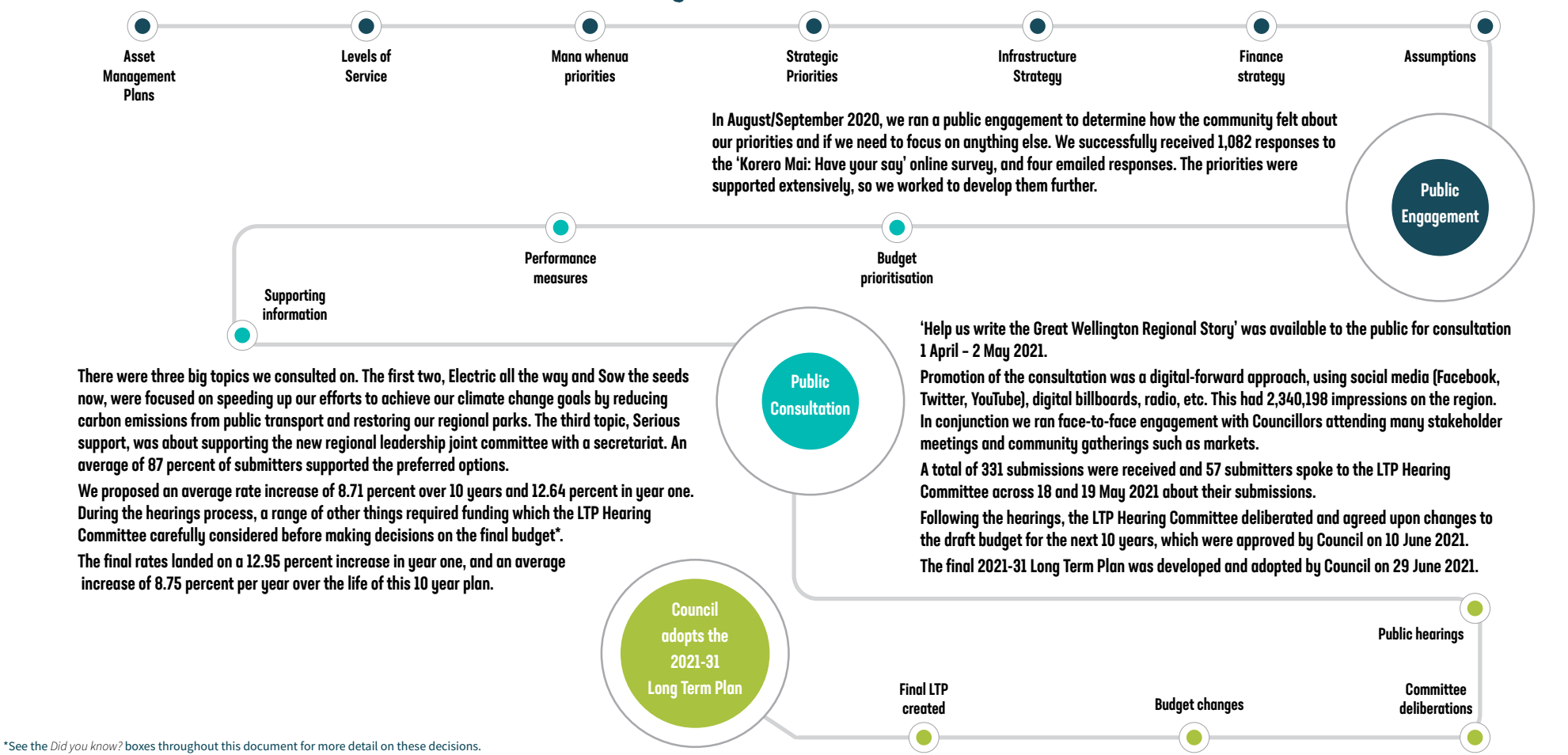
- The strategic context we have used to direct our planning and ensure our partnerships and programmes are aligned with our priorities and community outcomes.
- The assumptions we are making about non-financial and financial events that help us guide our planning
- The activities of Council and how they contribute to the outcomes we want for the region
- How we fund each activity
- Council Controlled Organisations (CCO)
- 10 year Financial Strategy that sets out all the financial information
- 30 year Infrastructure Strategy that sets out our assets and how we are going to manage them

You will also find the following supporting policies:

- Revenue and Financing Policy
- Treasury Risk Management Policy, Including Liability Management and Investments Policies
- Rates Remission and Postponement Policy
- Significance and Engagement Policy

I aha matou ki te whakarite i Te Mahere Pae Tawhiti

How we developed the Long Term Plan



*See the Did you know? boxes throughout this document for more detail on these decisions.

Ko ngā wāhi e whakapau ai ngā moni

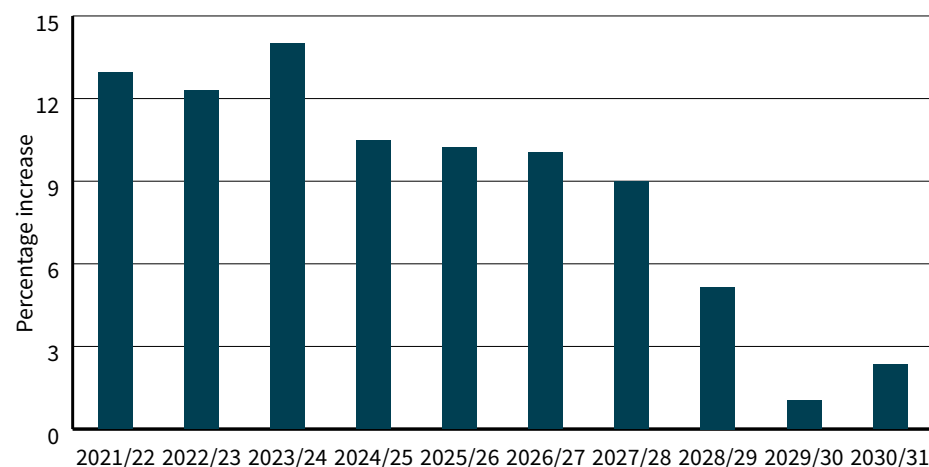
Where the money goes

Following the public consultation and the LTP hearings and deliberations, Councillors agreed to several changes to the budget which saw a few changes in the rates increases over the 10 year period.

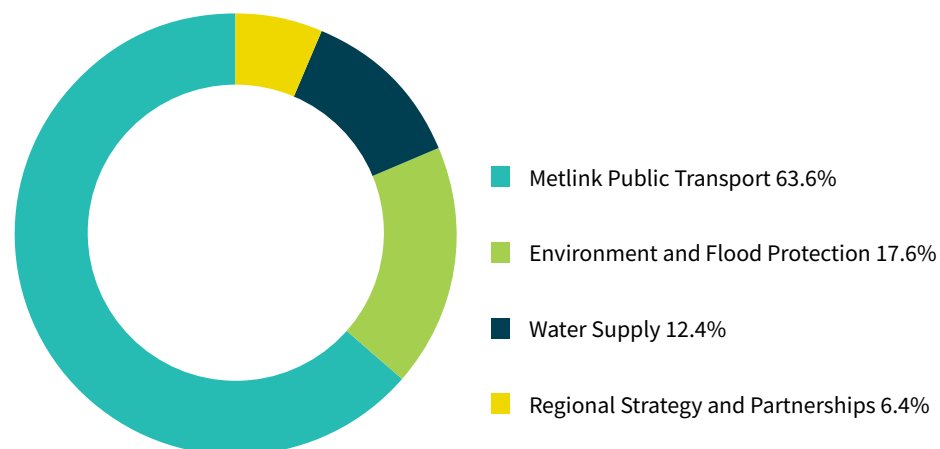
A rate increase of 12.95 percent in year one, and an average increase of 8.75 percent over 10 years was the final outcome.

Each of our activities expenditures are vastly different to deliver and fluctuate from year to year as things like infrastructure needs upgrading or replacing.

Average rates increase over 10 years



Ten year average percentage spend per activity per group



What does the capital expenditure look like?

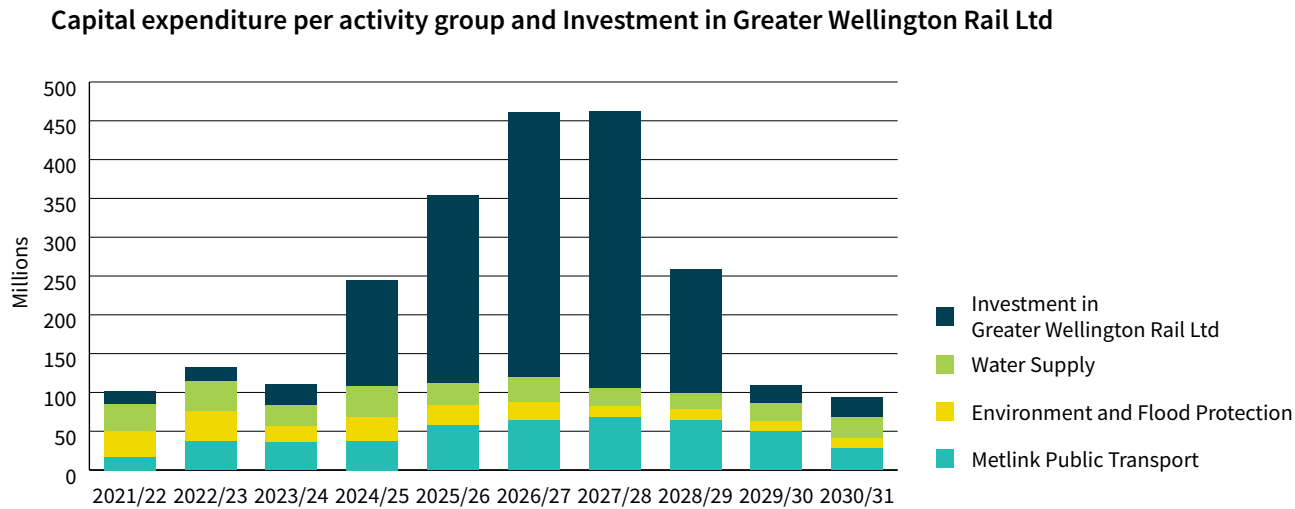
Over the 10 years of the Plan there are large priority infrastructure investments planned, achieving increased levels of service and maintaining and renewing capital programmes. Most of these are in public transport, flood protection and water supply activities. In order to achieve this, the capital expenditure (including our investment in Greater Wellington Rail) has increased from our previous LTP average of \$105M per annum to an average of \$135M per annum in this LTP. This has been carefully set to factor in deliverability of our programmes.

Last year, Greater Wellington deliberately delayed and slowed the capital expenditure programme in response to the uncertainty of the COVID-19 pandemic and subsequent Alert Level lockdowns. Outside of last year Greater Wellington has a reasonable to strong history of delivering our capital expenditure programme.

Our capital expenditure programme for 2021-31 has been phased to ensure it is deliverable. We acknowledge that there are some risks to our ability to deliver our capital expenditure programme which are outside of our control, like contractor availability and supply of materials.

External partner contributions to projects and funding contributions also remain a risk. We manage these risks through maintaining good relationships and project planning, accountability and reporting. If we do not achieve our capital expenditure programme, this has the potential to impact the level of service we provide to our ratepayers, our ability to meet the demands of a growing region and reduce our carbon footprint.

There is significant capital expenditure projected in years 1-4 and year 6 of the Long Term Plan, to be financed through external borrowings and crown funding. This graph shows our proposed capital expenditure and borrowings profile.



Paying for these activities

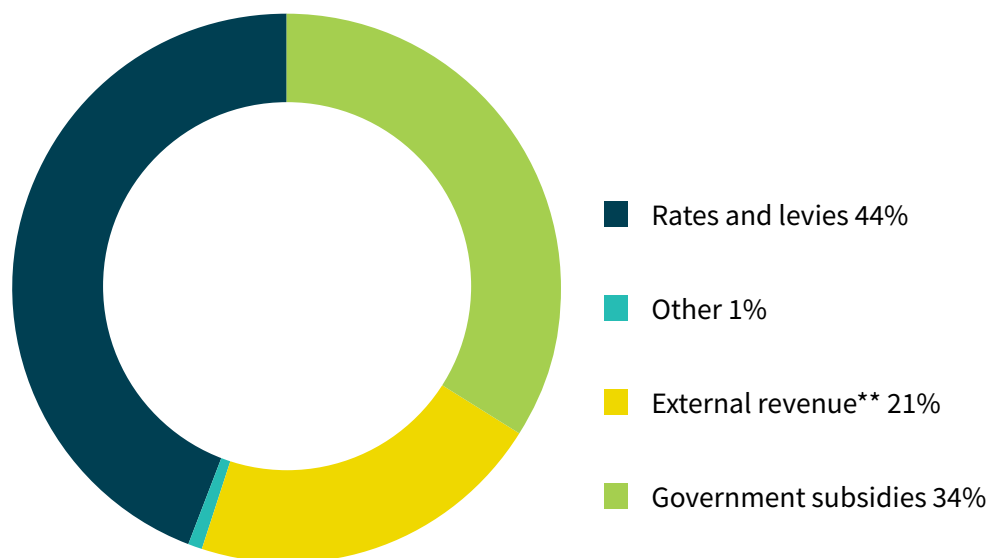
We fund activities through a range of sources. The rates you pay contribute to funding all the activities that Greater Wellington operates and all the levels of service provided, however, rates are only one source of funds. The others are:

- Water levies
- Government subsidies
- External revenue**
- Investment income

How our activities are funded

Our funding mix over the Long Term Plan period is shown below. The way in which activities are funded is set out in our Revenue and Financing Policy.

How our activities are funded



**External Revenue = Fees and charges such as public transport fares, consenting fees.



Ko tō mātou
rautaki mō ngā tau
10 e haere ake nei



Our Strategy for
the next
10 years



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao



*Ko te whāinga o
Te Pane Matua
Taiao*

*Greater
Wellington's vision*

He rohe taurikura

– Nui te ora o te taiao, He
hapori kotahi, He manawaroa
te āpōpō

An Extraordinary Region

– Thriving environment,
connected communities,
resilient future

*Our integrated
strategy*

This Long Term Plan is driven by our strategy for the next 10 years – the Integrated Strategy. The Integrated Strategy combines our Long Term Plan Strategic Framework and Māori Outcomes Framework to provide clear strategic direction for the organisation, and ensure all of the mahi we do works towards our vision; creating an extraordinary region with a thriving environment, connected communities and a resilient future. Refer to He hoa rangapū, he anga me te mana whakahaere | Partners, frameworks and governance' section for the Strategic and Māori Outcomes Frameworks.

The Long Term Plan Strategic Framework outlines our vision for the region and outlines our key priorities for the next 10 years across our diverse activities. We have used the framework to direct our planning and ensure that all of Greater Wellington's partnerships and programmes are aligned with our priorities and community outcomes.

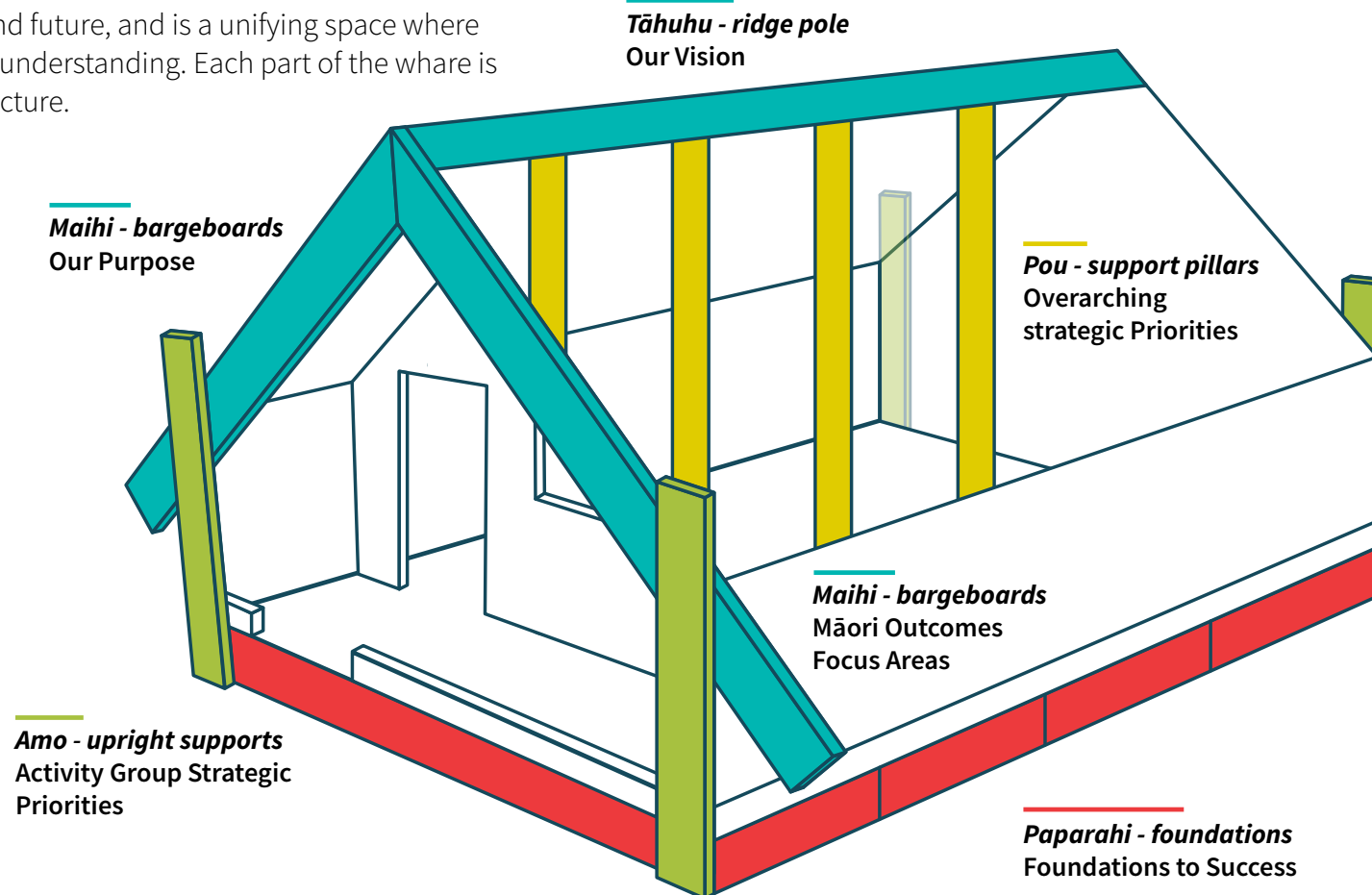
The Māori Outcomes Framework has been developed in conjunction with mana whenua, and guides our organisation's progress from developing our ability to partner with and empower mana whenua and Māori communities. This helps us to develop practical steps to achieve the best outcomes for mana whenua and Māori.

The Integrated Strategy is a unifying document that brings together our shared priorities and outcomes represented through a whare design. The whare represents the past, present and future, and is a unifying space where people come together to develop shared understanding. Just as every part of the whare is essential to the success of the structure, every aspect of the Integrated Strategy is essential to the success of our organisation. We will use the Integrated Strategy to guide our decision-making throughout the life of this plan.

Ko tā mātou rautaki pāhekoheko

Our Integrated Strategy

The whare represents the past, present and future, and is a unifying space where people come together to develop shared understanding. Each part of the whare is essential to the success of the overall structure.



Our Vision

An extraordinary region, thriving environment, connected communities, resilient future.

Represented by the tāhuhu – the ridge pole, or spine of the roof that the whare supports – our vision is based on community wellbeing outcomes.

Our Purpose

Working together for the greater environmental good.

Represented by the maihi – the bargeboards on the gable of the whare.

Māori Outcomes Focus Areas

- Effective partnering
- Engagement for equitable outcomes
- Strong, prosperous and resilient Māori communities
- A capable workforce

Represented by the maihi – the bargeboards on the gable of the whare.

Overarching Strategic Priorities

- Improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori
- Responding to the climate emergency
- Adapting and responding to impacts of COVID-19
- Aligning with Government direction

Represented by the pou – the pillars supporting the tāhuhu – the spine of the whare

Foundations to Success

- Developing people and leaders
- Transforming technology
- Building stronger partnerships and engagement
- Striving for organisational excellence

Represented by the paparahi – the foundations of the whare – these provide a solid base for the organisation.

Activity Group Strategic Priorities

Environment and flood protection

- Protect and restore our freshwater quality and bluebelt
- Protect and restore indigenous biodiversity and ecosystem health
- Implementing nature based solutions to climate change
- Communities safeguarded from major flooding

Metlink public transport

- An efficient, accessible and low carbon public transport network

Regional strategy and partnerships

- Regional economic development and recovery in a COVID-19 era
- Leading regional spatial planning
- Taking regional climate action through regional strategy, collaboration and advocacy
- Effective partnerships and codesigned agreements with mana whenua

Water supply

- A clean, safe and sustainable future drinking water supply
- Reduce water demand to support a sustainable water supply to avoid unnecessary investment in significant new water supply infrastructure
- A bulk water supply network that is respectful of the environment and plans for climate change

Represented by the amo – upright supports – each one is an essential part of the whare, connected through the tāhuhu.

Ko ā matou whakaarotau rautaki matua

Our overarching strategic priorities

Greater Wellington has identified four key overarching priorities for the Wellington Region over the next 10 years.

These overarching priorities impact on each activity group, regardless of core functions:

<h3>Improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori</h3> <p>We are strengthening our commitment to working closely with mana whenua to achieve the best outcomes for Māori and the region, across everything we do</p>	<h3>Responding to the climate emergency</h3> <p>Urgent action is needed now and we have set a big, bold target to be carbon neutral by 2030 and climate positive by 2035</p>
<h3>Adapting and responding to the impacts of COVID-19</h3> <p>We plan to lead the way in supporting our region through the COVID-19 recovery, transitioning along the way to a sustainable, low carbon economy</p>	<h3>Aligning with Government direction</h3> <p>The Government is setting some big environmental goals. Some are still evolving, and several align with what we are doing already. We plan to be in the best position to respond well.</p>

Improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori

Greater Wellington provides regional leadership in creating opportunities for mana whenua and Māori to achieve their aspirations. We are committed to building systems and positive actions that uphold the principles of Te Tiriti o Waitangi as New Zealand's founding document and deliver our statutory obligations and key policy requirements.

Creating a sustainable environment is a priority which recognises and enables mana whenua to share mātauranga Māori to inform our policy, strategy, planning and service delivery outcomes. We will work with mana whenua in new integrated catchment management forums to help improve outcomes for the whole region.

Effective future-focused priority relationships with each of our mana whenua partners that are fit for purpose, agile and responsive to new opportunities will be an important key to our mutual success.

We will build on our existing links with mātāwaka Māori on key priorities including the Māori economy and civil defence. Robust planning and monitoring will be essential to developing effective responses.

Our staff and organisation will continue to develop the cultural confidence and capability needed to initiate and sustain strong and enduring partnerships and implement effective services with and for mana whenua and Māori.



Responding to the climate emergency

Climate change refers to changes in weather patterns and the gradual rise in average global temperatures caused by human emissions of greenhouse gases. Examples of greenhouse gases, otherwise known as carbon emissions, include carbon dioxide and methane. Further information on the impacts of climate change for our plan and our region can be found in ‘the changes we are expecting across the region’ section on page 32.

In August 2019, Greater Wellington joined a growing community around the world by declaring a climate emergency. This declaration signalled a step change in how Greater Wellington addresses its response to the climate crisis. Our leadership is crucial and the closing window of opportunity to prevent the worst effects of climate change demands an extraordinary response.

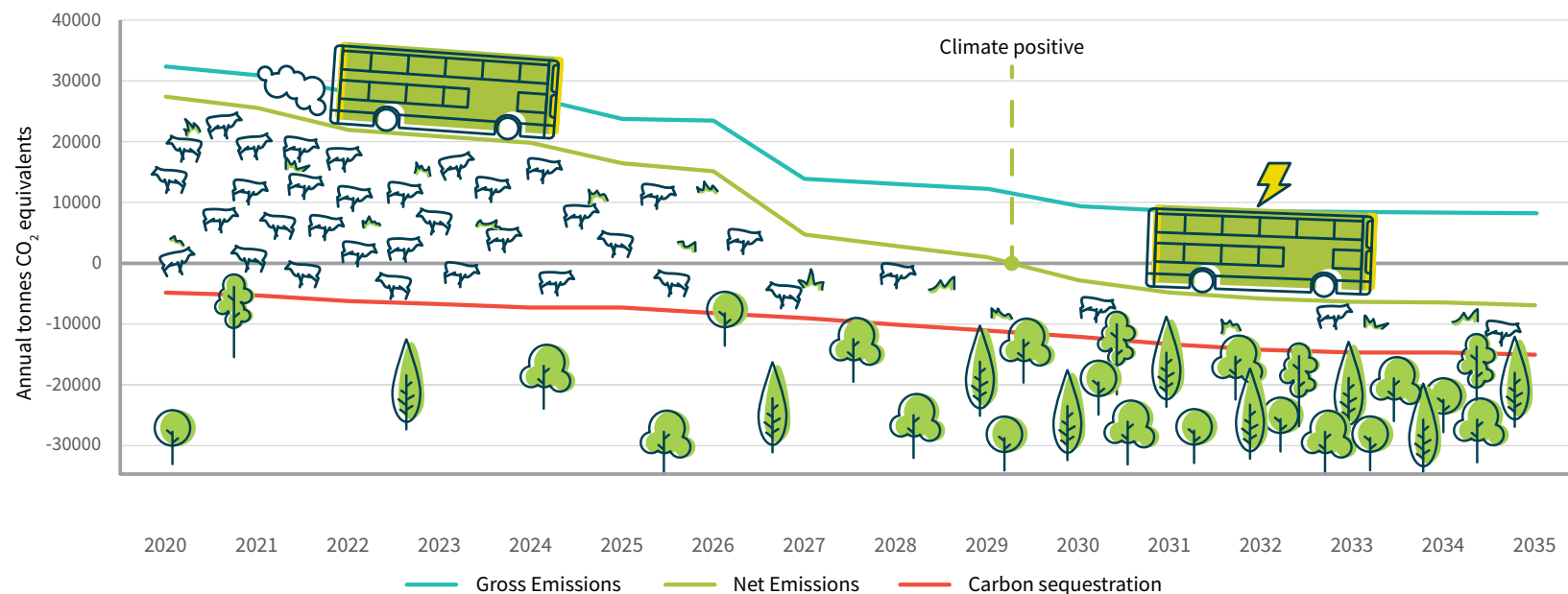
As part of this response, Council set an ambitious target to be carbon neutral by 2030, which in this case means we will reduce our carbon emissions and balance the remaining emissions by establishing new forests. Alongside carbon neutrality, Council set an even more ambitious target to be climate positive by 2035, meaning we will remove more carbon emissions from

the atmosphere than we emit. The approach to achieving these targets formed a key part of our LTP Consultation Document, and received a high level of support from the community.

We now have a clear emissions reduction pathway, focused on reducing carbon emissions from high emitting activities such as public transport, and also removing carbon dioxide from the atmosphere through planting trees in our Regional Parks. This pathway is the most ambitious scenario that was put forward through this Long Term Plan, meaning we will reach our climate positive goal sooner than 2035. However, achieving this is dependent on Government funding which we have not yet secured.



Our carbon reduction pathway



Greater Wellington also works closely with mana whenua and the territorial authorities of the Region to integrate our climate actions and advocate to central government to ensure a collaborative response to this challenge. Over the next three years we will have a leading role in developing a regional emissions reduction plan and a regional adaptation plan under the Wellington Regional Growth Framework.

Greater Wellington recognises that our understanding of climate-related risk is emerging and we are seeking to improve this to better guide and prioritise our climate action and reduce the risk to our communities where we can. To assist with this we have joined up with CDP² (formerly the Carbon Disclosure Project) for the past two years and during the period of this plan will expand this to draw on the recommendations of the Task Force on Climate-related Financial

Disclosures (TCFD). TCFD³ was established by the Financial Stability Board to develop voluntary, consistent, climate-related financial risk disclosures for organisations. By adopting these practices, we will increase our ability to apply a climate risk lens on short, and long-term financial planning, capital investment and operational budgets, and take the necessary action to manage and mitigate climate-related risk.

² https://www.cdp.net/en/?cid=315908478&adgpid=50118260366&itemid=&targid=kwd-502209852152&mt=e&loc=1011058&ntwk=g&dev=c&dmod=&adp=&gclid=EA1aIQobChMI3riU0d368AIVj72WCh1ENwbUEAAAYIAAEgLN_D_BwE

³ <https://www.fsb-tcfd.org/>

Responding and adapting to the impacts of COVID-19

The COVID-19 global pandemic delivered unexpected, unprecedented shocks to our region, New Zealand, and the world. Greater Wellington remained ready and supported the national response and Alert Level requirements. When the Alert Level 4 lockdown commenced on 26 March 2020, Greater Wellington took fast action to ensure our people were safe and our essential services operated. A large number of staff were deployed to work in the Emergency Coordination Centre (ECC) to support the emergency response's requirements and communications through the region.

Our focus in this Long Term Plan is to implement recovery actions early by providing core regional infrastructure from public transport to flood protection, enhancing our environment, and looking ahead to ensure that the region has the platforms to thrive and develop. We are working in tandem with local territorial authorities to reinforce central government expectations to keep people safe and well, while supporting the essential role our local territorial authorities and partners play in supporting community wellbeing.

Greater Wellington is committed to building resiliency through regional collaboration, economic development and recovery to ensure the region benefits from our changing circumstances and opportunities. To help achieve these commitments, Greater Wellington supported the establishment of the Wellington Regional Leadership Committee (WRLC) to develop and implement regional strategies across spatial planning (via the Wellington Regional Growth Framework), economic development and recovery. The WRLC has representatives from mana whenua, local territorial authorities, Horowhenua District Council and central government.

Greater Wellington is the administrative authority for the WRLC and committed to ensuring its success. This means ensuring the WRLC has the resources, information, and support to deliver integrated outcomes to address our current challenges while looking ahead to future opportunities.

Along with the regional recovery focus of the WRLC, Greater Wellington is committed to ensuring our region continues to adapt and address the pandemic's ongoing challenges. We are focussed on developing deeper resiliency

through coordinated recovery actions and efforts with our key stakeholders and partners.

Greater Wellington will continue to improve the region's economic resiliency in many ways, such as:

- Utilising central government funding to deliver 'shovel ready' flood protection infrastructure projects in the Hutt and Ruamāhanga River catchments
- Working with multiple agencies across the Wellington Region to deliver enhanced environmental activities through Jobs for Nature programme funding
- Endorsing Te Upoko o Te Ika a Maui, so we can commit to social procurement, through supplier diversity and improved social outcomes in support of our regional communities, economies and businesses
- Supporting the visionary regional Māori economic development strategy, Te Matarau a Māui
- Reinforcing regional collaboration, opportunity capture and resilience development via our shared membership and support of the WRLC's interdependent programme areas of regional spatial planning, economic development and recovery.

Aligning with Government direction

The Government is spearheading multiple reforms that will impact our Council over the course of this Long Term Plan. Some Government direction is clear and already driving our planning – this includes stronger environmental regulations and improved conditions for our bus drivers. However, we are now preparing to respond to a raft of changes on the horizon that could have the potential to impact local government anywhere from funding structures to institutional roles.

A comprehensive review of the resource management system is underway, led by the Ministry for the Environment. The review focuses on reorienting the system towards delivery of specified outcomes, targets and limits in the natural and built environments. It also looks to improve integration across resource management, the Local Government Act, Land Transport Management Act and the Climate Change Response Act.

While it is too early to describe the nature of the impact of these reforms, we anticipate significant change for councils. There may be implications across our roles and responsibilities, planning processes, skills and resourcing requirements and funding arrangements.

The Government's Three Waters Reform Programme is also underway. This is a three-year programme led by the Department of Internal Affairs to reform the three waters service delivery arrangements (drinking water, wastewater and storm water). Greater Wellington is only responsible for bulk water supply, which is managed by our CCO Wellington Water Limited. These reforms could have significant impacts for Greater Wellington, however, there is not yet any certainty about what these impacts might be.

We are also seeing indications of change across the infrastructure and public transport systems. As a result of the cumulative changes being progressed, the Government has announced a review on the Future for Local Government. This review will identify how our system of local democracy and governance needs to evolve over the next 30 years, to improve the wellbeing of New Zealand communities and the environment, and actively embody the Treaty partnership. The review will focus on three

key areas: roles, functions and partnerships; representation and governance; and funding and financing. Recommendations for change in these areas could have significant impacts for our organisation.

All of this change may mean significant changes will be required in future Long Term and Annual Plans. While the broad reforms outlined here provide a background of significant uncertainty to our planning, we are committed to getting on with things in the meantime. This means that as we keep a close eye on developments and how to best position ourselves to engage and respond, we are committed to continuing to deliver on our partnerships and programmes for improved outcomes in our region.

Ko ngā panonitanga i roto i te rohe

The changes we are expecting across our region

Financial assumptions

For details on our Financial Assumptions, see page 174, in our financial information section.

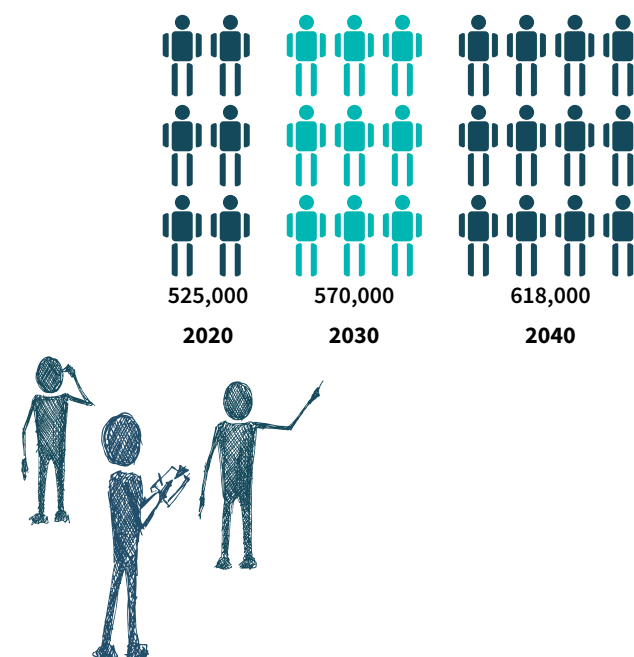
Non-financial assumptions

Understanding our future environment and the possible impacts on the region underpins much of our forward planning. Consequently, we reviewed and further developed the assumptions that underpin our planning to help inform the work programme in this 2021-31 Long Term Plan.

These assumptions have been applied across all of our work and are relatively consistent with the assumptions being made by the territorial authorities in our region. Assumptions are only the best estimate we can make at the time with the information available, however when consistently applied to our work, they can aid us in being better prepared for the future.

A growing population

The region's population is projected to grow almost nine percent in the next 10 years, from approximately 525,000 in 2020 to 570,000 by 2030 and to 618,000 by 2040. Growth levels will vary across the region, with slower overall growth likely in the near-term (1-2 years) due to the impacts of COVID-19.



Increasingly aged and diverse demographics

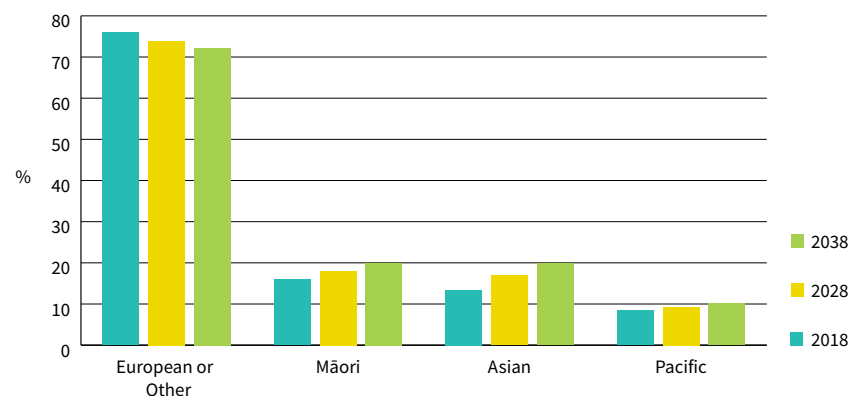
Our communities will become increasingly aged, with the proportion of people aged 65-and-over growing from approximately 15 percent in 2020 to 20 percent in 2040.

Our region will become more culturally and ethnically diverse. The proportion of mana whenua and mātāwaka Māori in the region is projected to grow from approximately 16 percent in 2020 to 20 percent in 2038. Pacific peoples and people of Asian descent populations are also projected to grow in the region, from 9 percent and 14 percent of the total regional population in 2020, to 10 percent and 20 percent in 2038 respectively⁴.

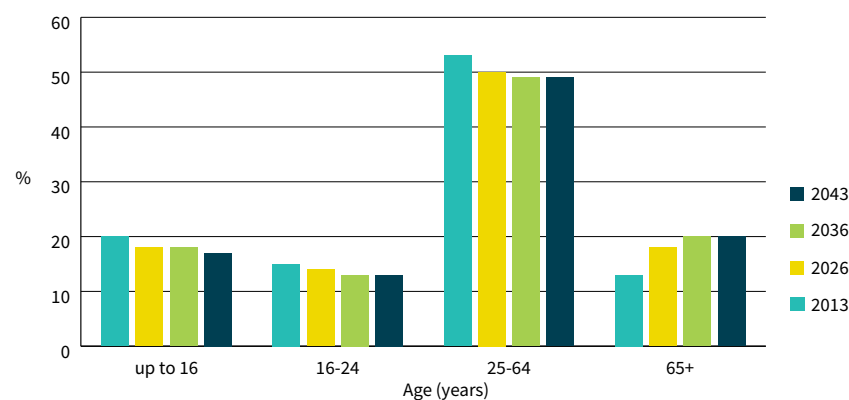
Growth will change the regions' patterns of development and demand, impact how we deliver our services, and place pressure on our environment and our infrastructure. Demographic changes will impact how we engage with our communities and the services we deliver to meet their shifting needs.

The level of uncertainty across our population and demographic projections is high. Near-term forecasts are particularly uncertain due to the impacts of COVID-19. Long-term changes are influenced by megatrends including migration and life expectancy. All figures represent a mid-point projection scenario.

Regional ethnicity distribution projections



Regional age distribution projections



A changing climate and increasing natural hazards⁵

Our climate is changing now and will continue to change. The region will also continue to be at risk from adverse natural events including earthquakes and tsunamis.

About a third of the warming predicted for mid-century has already happened in our region and the annual average temperature will continue to increase. While the global climate is constantly changing as a result of natural processes, this change usually occurs over long periods of time. There is overwhelming scientific consensus that the carbon emissions from human activities are now increasing at an unprecedented rate causing our climate to change.

This accelerated climate change affects humans and our environment on a global scale, including the whole Wellington Region. Our natural environment will be negatively affected by biodiversity losses and increased wildfire risk. Agricultural productivity will be impacted by drought, reduced soil fertility and an increased risk of pests.

Our communities will increasingly suffer negative health effects including from air pollution, seasonal allergies and increased risk of disease. Our infrastructure will be put under increasing pressure from natural events.

While it is certain that climate change is happening it is less clear what the scale, timing and intensity of the impacts will be. The changes already observed in the region are compatible with the predictions from climate models, and there is broad scientific consensus regarding the projected impacts of a range of emissions scenarios. Much depends, however, on the actual reduction in emissions the world achieves in the next decade and beyond as this will significantly influence the magnitude of the impacts.

Natural hazards in the region are of varying uncertainty and consequence. Wellington Regional Emergency Management Office (WREMO) applies a risk assessment methodology to categorize these individually.

A report we commissioned from NIWA projects that there will be significant impacts to our region by 2090 if global emissions are not significantly reduced. These include:

- permanent sea level rise of between 0.68 and 1.75 metres above present levels
- annual regional temperatures will increase by 3°C
- the number of hot days will increase in Wellington City and the Wairarapa
- frost in the high elevations of the Tararua Ranges is likely to disappear
- spring rainfall will reduce by up to 15 percent in eastern areas
- up to 15 percent more winter rainfall could be experienced along the west coast
- the risk of drought will increase in the Wairarapa
- there will be more extreme rainfall events, and more frequent and intense coastal flooding and erosion

Ongoing economic uncertainty

The ongoing and evolving global pandemic is delivering new and unforeseen challenges regionally, nationally and globally. This means that the level of uncertainty for our economic outlook is high.

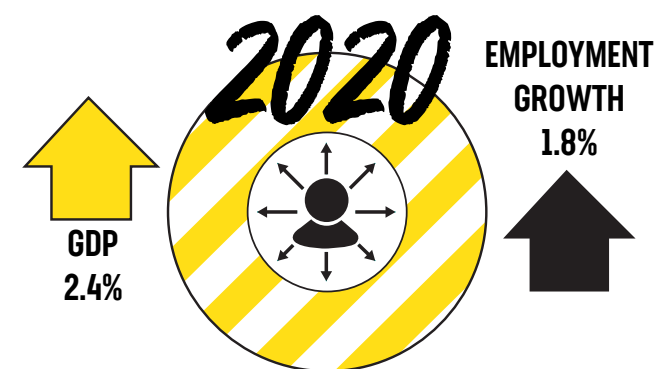
Initial economic projections suggested COVID-19 would have significant immediate impacts for the region, followed by a recovery that could take between five and ten years⁶. However, standard economic indicators for the region in 2020 have shown remarkable resiliency, including a Gross Domestic Product (GDP) growth of 2.4 percent and employment growth of 1.8 percent⁷.

Despite this, near-term impacts will vary across our communities, residents and economic sectors.

Sectors including accommodation and food, education, arts and recreation and public utilities have been challenged with lockdowns and closed borders. Māori, women and young people have been disproportionately affected with fewer employment and career progression opportunities.

The NEET⁸ (15-24 years) unemployment rate is 10 percent and the current Māori unemployment rate is 6 percent. We're also aware that different parts of our region have experienced uneven effects and consequences, and no one can overlook how the pandemic has exposed and augmented pre-existing challenges.

Our relative economic resilience to date does not mean we can be complacent. While the region's position as the heart of Government, and relatively low economic reliance on tourism and face-to-face services, indicates that we won't be as negatively impacted as other regions in New Zealand, further shocks cannot be excluded as possibilities. The region will naturally be affected in the next one to five years as the wider nation recovers, the world strives to regain normalcy, and the Government response is scaled back.



⁶ COVID-19 economic impact scenario one summary, BERL, June 2020- <https://www.gw.govt.nz/assets/Uploads/GWRC-COVID-19-Impacts-for-LTP-Summary-FINAL.pdf>

⁷ Wellington Region Economic Profile, Infometrics, 2021 – <https://ecoprofile.infometrics.co.nz/Wellington%20Region>

⁸ NEET: Youth 15-24 years old, not in employment, education or training.

Growing expectations for improved outcomes for mana whenua and Māori⁹

The Local Government Act 2002 (the Act) has a number of requirements related to Māori. Greater Wellington recognises and respects the Crown's responsibility to take appropriate account of the principles of the Treaty of Waitangi. Greater Wellington is committed to improving opportunities for mana whenua and Māori to contribute to our decision-making processes.

We are strengthening our delivery to mana whenua and Māori across the region.

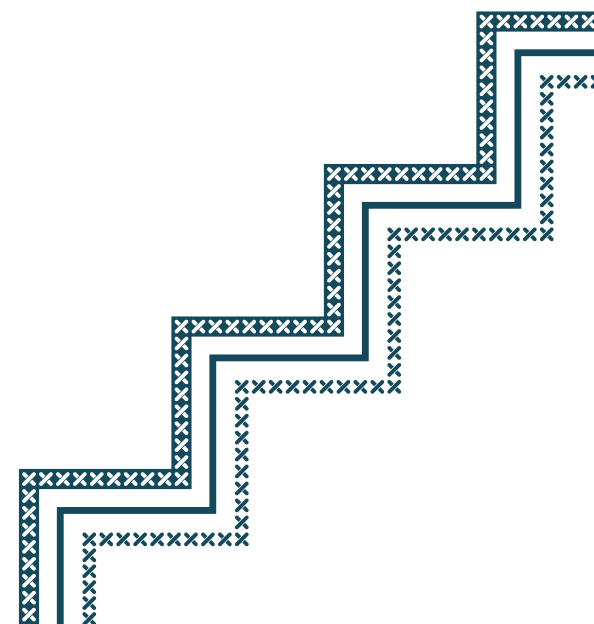
Transforming the way we work as a Council with mana whenua and Māori will accelerate Māori outcomes. Our Māori Outcomes Framework identifies a set of principles, values and key focus areas to achieve this objective. We will be deliberate in enabling interventions and systemic changes that help unlock the potential of Māori through our work.

Greater Wellington is required to deliver the four well beings: social, economic, cultural and environmental which generally aligns with broad Māori wellbeing frameworks. Mana whenua also

operate within a comprehensive wellbeing outcomes approach. Some aspects are unique including their responsibility as kaitiaki to protect their whenua and waterways; their identification with maunga, awa and marae and whakapapa to iwi and hapū. Other aspects are shared with New Zealanders in terms of access to fresh water, adequate food, safe housing and educational attainment and adequate health care. We also acknowledge the right of mana whenua and Māori to identify meaningful criteria to measure and monitor their own wellbeing. Our strategic priority will transform the way we plan, develop, prioritise, invest in and deliver with and for mana whenua and Māori.

Legislative changes have the potential to refocus local government's partnerships approach and provide for new partnership models, processes and systems – however there is significant uncertainty surrounding these changes and how they might be given effect within our region. The success of any new approach will be dependent on our relationships with our partners, and appropriate funding models to improve capacity and resourcing both within local and central government, and for our mana whenua partners.

Central government and our own expectations are increasing on how we engage with and deliver improved outcomes for mana whenua and Māori. We are seeing consistent objectives in the current legislative reforms to give proper recognition to the principles of Te Tiriti o Waitangi and achieve effective partnerships with mana whenua and Māori.

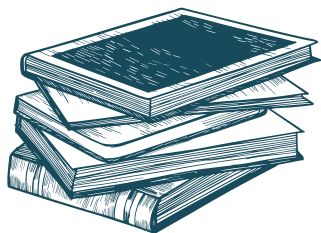


⁹ BERL "Whano Toward futures that work: How Māori can lead Aotearoa forward" 2020
Greater Wellington Regional Council "Te Matarau a Maui: Collaborative Pathways to prosperous Māori Futures" 2020

Ongoing legislative change

Legislative, statutory and regulatory change will be ongoing with a high level of uncertainty. These changes will affect what we do, how we operate, our expenditure and our funding. During the lifetime of the 2021-31 Long Term Plan we will likely see stronger environmental regulation, increasing expectations for our environmental outcomes, and changes to our planning processes. We may also see new governance roles and responsibilities for climate change, water supply and public transport.

For the region, any law changes could affect the ways we utilise land, the allocation of water, the management of key infrastructure or the cost of providing services.



Rapid technological change

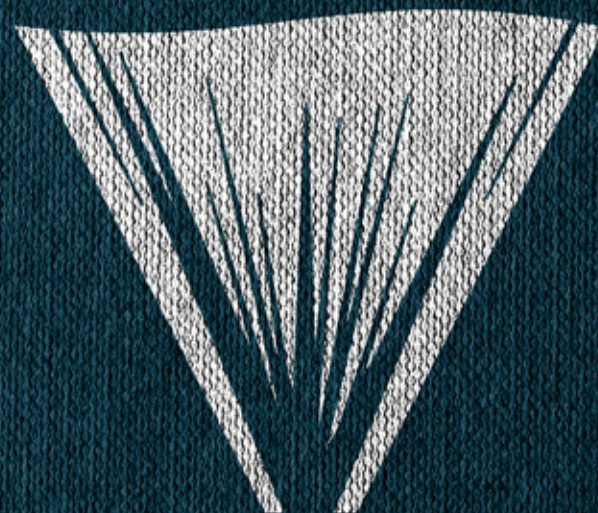
Advances in technology will be ongoing and rapid, with a high level of uncertainty. New products and capabilities will change the way we live and communicate, and enable Greater Wellington to improve the delivery of its services.

There will be raised expectations among our communities for more personalised services that connect more data sources in an increasingly timely and accessible manner. Robust security, privacy and transparency will remain both core principles and challenges for Greater Wellington.





Ko ngā mahi matua
Key Activities



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao



Activity groups provide an important link between the LTP's strategic priorities and implementation. Greater Wellington has four key activity groups:

Environment and flood protection

- Resource management (Environmental regulation, environmental policy and environmental science)
- Biodiversity management
- Land management
- Pest management
- Regional parks
- Harbour management
- Flood protection and control works

Metlink public transport

- Strategy and customer
- Operations and commercial partnerships
- Assets and infrastructure

Regional strategy and partnerships

- Regional partnerships with mana whenua and Māori
- Climate change
- Regional transport planning and programmes
- Regional spatial planning
- Regional economic development
- Emergency management
- Democratic services

Water supply

- Bulk water supply

Once we describe why we carry out a particular activity, we develop the levels of service the community can expect, as well as the performance measures and targets to help us report the status of working towards our shared goals.

This structure is the essential link between strategy and operations, or strategy and implementation.

Understanding what our activities deliver

Under Schedule 10, Clause 2 of the LGA, a long term plan must, define their groups of activities. For Greater Wellington we have organised our activities into four Activity Groups: Environment and flood protection, Metlink public transport, Regional strategy and partnerships, and Water supply.

In relation to each of these activity groups we are required to identify: the activities that sit within the group; the rationale for delivery of these activities (including how they contribute to our community outcomes); any significant negative effects that any activity within the group may have on community wellbeing; the intended levels of service provision (including related performance measures), and the funding impact statement.

The table below defines the categories you will find in the Activity Group sections that follow:

What we do	The rationale for this activity group and how it contributes to our community outcomes and what the activities are that sit within the group
Ten year average spend on CAPEX and OPEX	A snapshot of the average capital and operating expenditure across the 10 years of this LTP for the activity group
Relationship with mana whenua and mātāwaka	Describes the key programmes and projects that the activity group will work with our mana whenua partners on over the next 10 years
Opportunities and challenges	Highlights key opportunities and challenges for the activity group based on our assumptions
Significant negative effects and how we will address them	Describes the significant negative effects that any activity within the activity group may have on community wellbeing and how we will address these effects
Projects and key programmes	A snapshot of some of the major projects and key programmes that the activity group will deliver over the next 10 years
Performance measures	The performance measurement framework – performance measures and annual targets to assess the levels of service provided by the activity group. These have direct links to our community outcomes, and the activity group’s strategic priorities and key result areas
Funding impact statements	Identifies the sources of funding to be used, the amount of funds expected to be produced from each source, and how the funds are to be applied to the activity group.



Ko te haumaru
taiao me te waipuke



Environment and
Flood protection



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao



Ko ā matou mahi – What we do

Our environment is important to us all. It's our home, our playground, the air we breathe, the water we drink, the places where we swim, walk and fish.

Greater Wellington is responsible for the regulation, protection and enhancement of the region's natural resources. We are responsible for regulating the use of these natural resources, protecting the highest value biodiversity areas, managing flood risk across the region and managing public land on behalf of the community including eight regional parks. We also look after the region's harbours and manage environmental threats such as pest plants and animals. We do this work through regional policies, plans, resource consents and working collectively alongside others, including a large team of volunteers, for the greater environmental good. We also acknowledge that the region has a large number of rivers and streams that are places of particular cultural importance to mana whenua.

Our environmental work connects to our strategic framework by ensuring our environment continues to thrive, and is resilient and prepared for the pressures ahead. We connect communities together to enhance our vibrancy as a region with a sense of collective wellbeing.

Did you know?

The Wainuiomata Catchment area provides a unique opportunity to develop a large 'fenced sanctuary' for threatened native species.

These fenced sanctuaries use pest-proof fencing to create a predator free area allowing native New Zealand ecosystems to thrive.

A fenced sanctuary in Wainuiomata would be a huge asset to biodiversity in the region as the area is 15 times larger than ZEALANDIA in Karori. It is also one of the few locations able to support the nationally critical kākāpō.

Greater Wellington supports the Department of Conservation in developing this eco-sanctuary for the benefits to the environment and our extraordinary region.

The catchment-wide approach

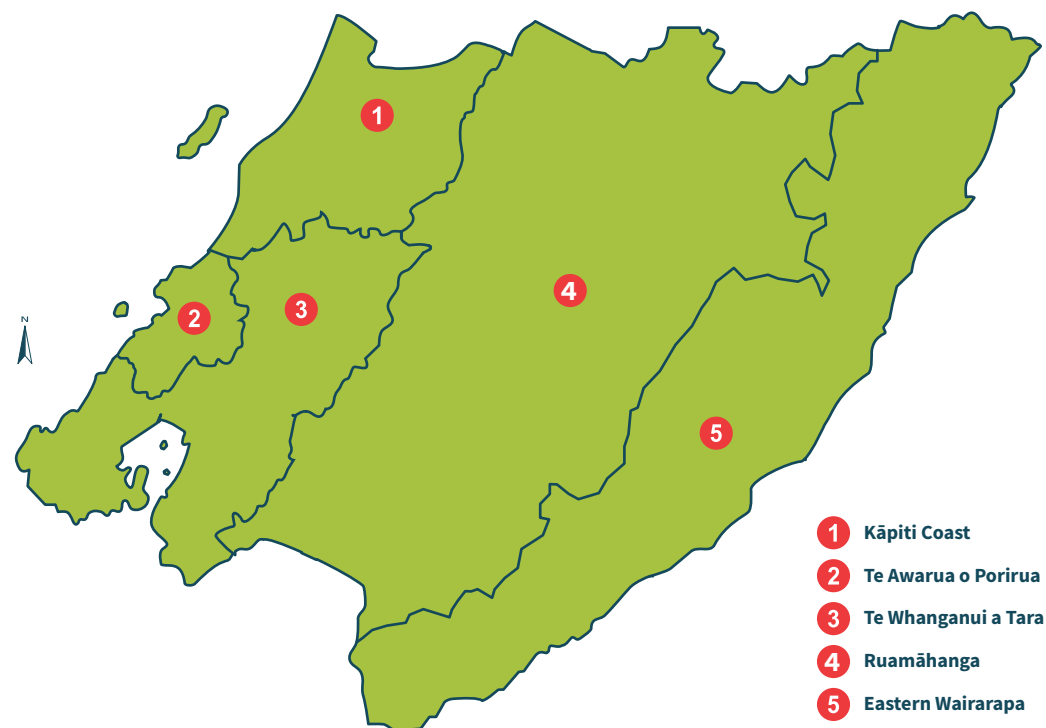
The bar is being raised by both the government and our communities on their expectations for clean water, sustainable biodiversity and a resilient infrastructure. We need to think about new and better ways to deliver our services. In response to this, Greater Wellington is moving towards a catchment-based delivery model. Catchments are natural features which share common issues and opportunities around which services can be agreed with local communities, prioritised, planned, delivered and measured.

Internally, we are looking at how we need to be organised and resourced to meet the challenges ahead of us. This includes being sure we retain and build on our strengths, while working towards a much more joined up, integrated organisation. For our Environment and Flood Protection activities this would look like integrated catchment teams, the composition of which would reflect the work to be done, a significant departure from the current operating model of regional service delivery managed through vertical business units.

A catchment-wide approach enables us to better deliver for the environment, have closer engagement with our communities and with mana whenua to integrate our decisions with

a rich mix of science and mātauranga Māori as negotiated and agreed with mana whenua. We've already started the journey with the introduction of the major catchment-based whaitua committees and their resulting implementation plans. These directly involve mana whenua and local communities in the development of quantity and quality limits for fresh water within each of the five regional catchment areas, known as whaitua.

The more sub-catchment focused Mahi Waiora project reflects a new approach that enables greater clarity of purpose and delivery on a manageable scale.



This group of activities supports the Community Outcomes:

- **Connected communities**

Our work with the community connects people with the environment they live in

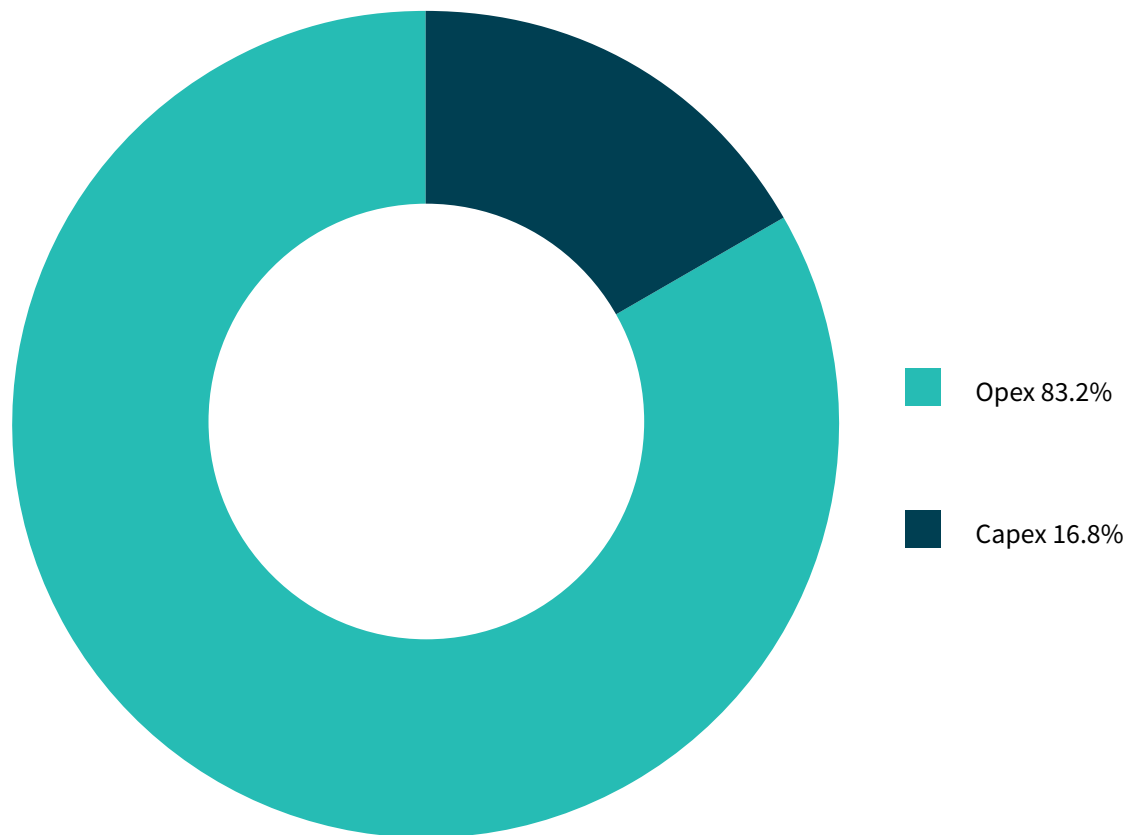
- **Thriving environment**

We look after the region's special places to ensure they thrive and prosper

- **Resilient future**

We manage and protect the region's resources so they can be enjoyed for generations to come

Ten year average spend on CAPEX and OPEX for Environment and Flood Protection



Activities of the Environment and Flood protection group

Resource management

We are responsible for regional resource management including statutory policies and methods to achieve integrated management of natural and physical resources. We do this by preparing and measuring the effectiveness of required policy frameworks, statements and plans. We monitor rainfall, river flows, groundwater levels and quality, fresh water (including estuaries) and coastal water quality, air quality, terrestrial ecosystems and soil quality. We also are responsible for regulatory consenting, compliance monitoring, enforcement and response to environmental incidents.

Biodiversity management

Our biodiversity activity focusses on maintaining, restoring and advocating good biodiversity management across the region. We manage sites with the highest biodiversity values and support landowners to protect wetlands and other sites of significance. We work with others to promote the importance of our indigenous ecosystems, and support community and school environmental restoration projects with funding and advice.

Land management

Our land management activity seeks to manage the environmental impacts of the farming sector while ensuring the sector remains prosperous and secure. We deliver a range of programmes to encourage good land management practices and actively work on initiatives that deliver land management outcomes at the catchment level. We provide good management practice advice through assistance with planning and action delivery of Farm Environment Plans, assist landowners with reducing erosion risk, riparian management, manage the Akura Nursery and operate six Catchment Management Schemes

Harbour management

We look after the region's harbours and coastal waters for navigation and safety purposes. We monitor harbour shipping movements, provide and maintain navigational aids and promote the safe use of harbours and coastal waters by educating recreational users and operating a harbour ranger service. We undertake oil spill planning, training and response, in partnership with other organisations to minimise environmental impacts.

Did you know?

Whaitua is the Māori word for catchment or space. Our Whaitua programme, established in 2013, is a different way of approaching water management. It puts the design of policy in the hands of mana whenua and the community who value and use the water.

The Wellington Region is divided into five whaitua, which have (or will have in the life of this LTP) a whaitua committee setting out how we approach management in each of them.

The whaitua are: Ruamāhanga; Te Awarua-o-Porirua; Te Whanganui-a-Tara; Kāpiti Coast and Wairarapa Coast.

Councillors greatly value the whaitua programme and have increased funding in this LTP to support whaitua implementation programmes by \$400,000 per annum from 2021/22 (year one) onwards. This funding will significantly help in implementing the recommendations from each whaitua committee by enabling actions, for example, that reduce sediment entering Te Awarua-o-Porirua harbour.

Pest management

Our pest management activity mitigates the adverse impacts of pest animals and plants on the environment, economy and community. We prepare and implement the Regional Pest Management Plan to prevent new pests from establishing, and reduce the impacts of pest plants and animals on native plants, animals and productivity. We regulate, inspect, monitor, advise, educate and support community initiatives and carry out the biological control of pests. We also contribute to Predator Free Wellington (PFW) project.

Regional parks

We manage a network of eight regional parks for visitors' use and enjoyment through the Toitū Te Whenua Parks Network Plan 2020-30. We also work with others to manage other areas of public land and areas of open space available for public recreation, such as Whitireia Park. We work collaboratively with the community, including volunteers, and in partnership with mana whenua to support recreation, conservation and heritage values and restore healthy ecosystems. We also manage a network of trails and maintain, upgrade and renew park assets.

Did you know?

Predator Free Wellington Limited (PFW) aims to achieve predator eradication across Wellington City, including both urban and rural environments. **This will be a world first for an entire city.**

PFW is a partnership between Greater Wellington, Wellington City Council, NEXT Foundation and the Crown funded Predator Free 2050. Each of the partners contribute funding to the programme. Greater Wellington contributes \$250,000 per annum, under a five year funding agreement which expires 30 June 2023, and have extended this funding of \$250,000 per annum until 30 June 2028 on the condition that the resources are spread across regional Predator Free groups.

The predator eradication programme (Phase one) commenced in 2019, and was successful in achieving eradication on the Miramar Peninsula by April 2021. Phase two has now commence with the objective of achieving eradication westwards to the Central Business District as well as south to Island Bay.

Greater Wellington employs the field staff undertaking this programme, a recognition of our pest management experience in urban environments. This programme relies on significant input from local Predator Free community groups and all property owners and occupiers to be successful.

Flood protection and Control works

Our flood protection and control works activity is responsible for managing flood risk in specific rivers and streams around the region. We identify the likelihood of a river flooding and develop floodplain management plans. We also provide advisory services to the community and support flood warnings and response. We maintain and build flood protection infrastructure and work with the community to improve the environment and recreational opportunities.

Did you know?

RiverLink is a partnership between Hutt City Council, Greater Wellington and Waka Kotahi NZ Transport Agency working together with our Mana Whenua partners – Ngāti toa Rangatira and Taranaki Whānui ki te Upoko o Te Ika.

It is expected to safeguard residents from large flood events that could affect up to 3,000 homes, five schools and 600 businesses, with the potential to cause an estimated \$1.1 billion worth of damage across the community.

The transport improvements will include a new Melling interchange, relocating the Melling train station, and better walking and cycling links. Construction is expected to begin in late 2022 and be completed in 2026.

On 10 June 2021, Greater Wellington Councillors approved the funding required for the purchase of property in Lower Hutt as part of the RiverLink property acquisition strategy. This is the final phase of the planning process, allowing the full implementation of the RiverLink project to now be carried out. Find out more at <https://www.riverlink.co.nz/>

Relationship with mana whenua and mātāwaka

We will partner with individual mana whenua partners to achieve improved environmental outcomes across the region on key projects that include:

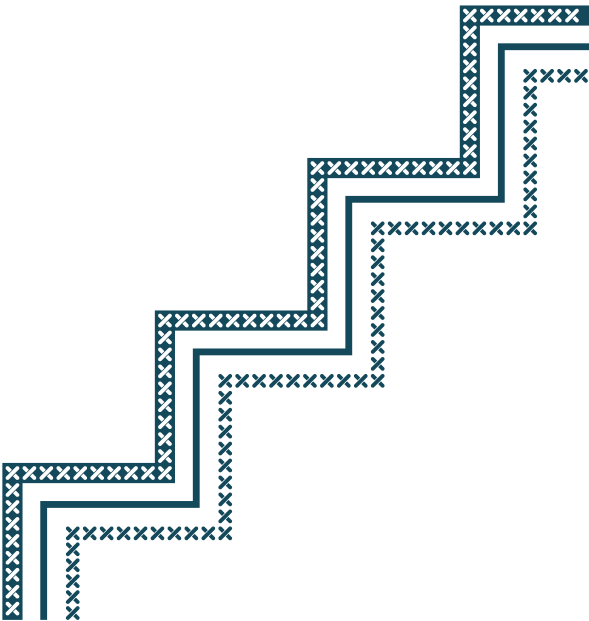
- Taranaki whānui in co-managing the Parangarahu Lakes, East Harbour Regional Park
- Ngāti Toa Rangitira to restore Te Awarua-o-Porirua Harbour and catchment under the Te Awarua-o-Porirua Whaitua Implementation Programme and Ngāti Toa Statement
- Te Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai on the Waikanae ki uta ki tai programme
- Ngā Hapu o Ōtaki (NHoŌ) on the Integrated Catchment Management Agreement work programme
- Support Whitireia Park Board with Ngāti Toa Rangitira to manage the park

We will work with groups of mana whenua partners on shared projects of importance that include:

- Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa and Rangitāne o Wairarapa in implementing the Ruamāhanga Whaitua Implementation Plan and developing and implementing the Wairarapa Coastal Whaitua catchment, the Wairarapa Moana Wetlands Project and the independent Wairarapa Moana Statutory Board along with the Department of Conservation and South Wairarapa District Council
- Taranaki Whānui and Ngāti Toa Rangitira in developing and implementing the Whaitua Whanganui a Tara and the RiverLink project
- Ngāti Toa Rangitira, Ngā Hapū o Ōtaki, and Te Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai on the Kāpiti Whaitua starting in 2021

We will work with all of Greater Wellington’s six mana whenua partners and regional community representatives on key projects that include:

- Implementing the Toitū Te Whenua Parks Network Plan 2020-30 goals and actions, complete Kaipupuritaonga ki te ao whānui (a regional biodiversity framework), cultural monitoring framework as Method two of the proposed Natural Resources Plan, development and offering of internships, and collaborative responses to oil spillage



Opportunities and challenges

Opportunities

- embed a catchment wide approach to the way we look after the region's natural features with common issues and opportunities
- increased pace of innovation in technology will have an impact on how we capture data that supports environmental sustainability decisions for the region for example, use of drones for aerial surveying, photography and parks asset inspection. Potential for parks users to obtain up to date information on trip planning information, condition of waterways, timely and accurate flood warnings, smart booking and permits
- recreational mobility enhancements such as cross-park trails and bikes on buses to enable more people access and experiences
- regional collaboration and design thinking to leverage shared technologies and infrastructure
- an increase in population will likely increase the number of parks visits and volunteers supporting health and wellbeing
- promote regional parks and key destinations in them as “must see and do” to support regional economic growth and as international tourism recovers from the impacts of COVID-19
- benefits from reduced economic activity on some environmental outcomes
- additional benefits from economic recovery could support habitat protection, pest control and biodiversity on public lands
- increased expectation of community to be involved in decision making and achievement of environmental outcomes

Challenges

- an ageing population will increase the demand for more accessible parks facilities and experiences
- increased number of consent application and monitoring putting pressure on resources
- risk of degradation of natural resources from development and enhanced resource take
- increasing pressure to build on areas that are subject to a high flood hazard risk
- growth in demand for water monitoring
- increasing pressure on resources in regulation, monitoring and community engagement
- decline in water quality, quantity and biodiversity, increased pest risk and societal demand to restore the natural environment
- more frequent and intense flood events with the potential to cause increased damage to property and damage infrastructure
- increased land use change

Significant negative effects and how we will address them

Pest management – the control of pest animals and plants requires a range of methods including pesticides. Some people object to any form of animal control especially for game animals. There are also some objections to the use of chemicals to control pest plants and animals, of particular concern to some sectors of the community is the use of the toxin 1080 and the use of glyphosate (Roundup).

We will address these effects by carrying out pest control activities led by national best practice. We follow guidelines and rules set by the Environmental Protection Authority and WorkSafe. Our staff are trained experts in pest plant and animal management and certified to use pesticides. If there are cost-effective pest control methods that do not involve pesticides then we will consider using them. We use the least toxic chemical that will be effective in any given situation.

Flood protection and control works – there is the potential for flood protection projects, and maintenance operations to have a negative effect on river ecology and natural character of the river and therefore our natural environment.

We will address these effects by minimising the impact of flood protection projects, maintenance operations on the environment by using a range of methods such as working within our Code of Practice and undertaking riparian planting and integrating land use and water management planning.

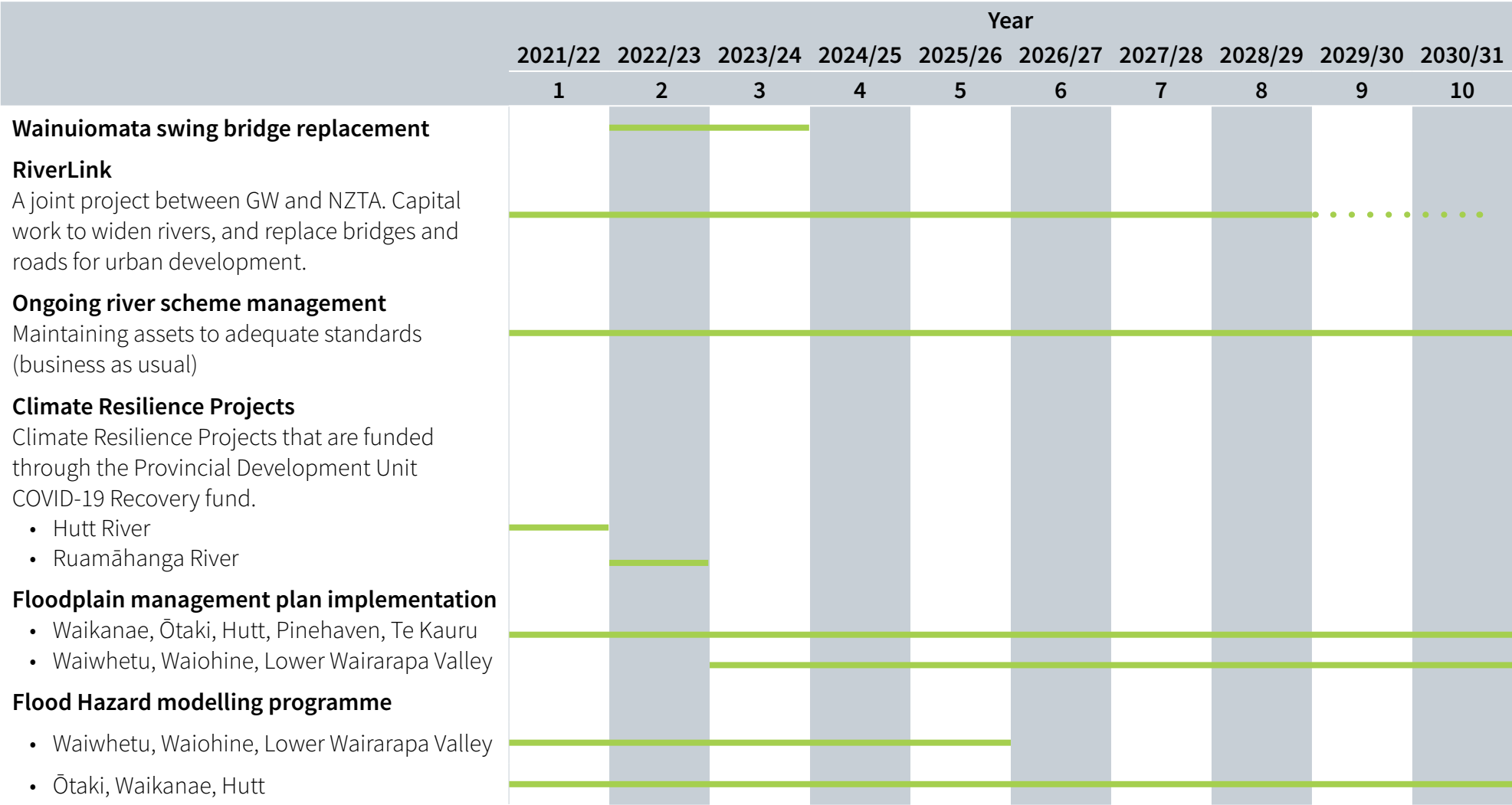
Regional parks – stock grazing land management activities have high impacts on a range of ecosystem services, recreation amenity values and organisational reputation as custodian of parks for the community. Insufficient pest control can have significant impacts on environmental health and the success of restoration work.

Ko ngā kaupapa me ngā hōtaka matua o te rōpū Haumarū Taiao me te Waipuke – Projects and key programmes of the Environment and Flood protection group

	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Whaitua programme development										
• Te Whanganui-a-Tara										
• Kāpiti Coast										
• Wairarapa Coast										
Natural Resources Plan and Regional Policy Statement										
Change programme										
Wairarapa Moana Wetland Project expansion										
Supporting good management practice for rural land use										
Land Environment Planning and incentivising water quality and biodiversity enhancement actions, and Land Management Advice and Advocacy										

	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Major Rivers Riparian Management Project Ministry for the Environment funded COVID-19 recovery projects <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Riparian enhancement programme Ruamāhanga River riparian management project within flood protection scheme areas 										
Eastern Wairarapa Catchment Schemes Maintain assets and manage scheme performance										
Fish passage improvements in the Wellington region										
Implementation of the Regional Pest Management Plan										
Predator Free Wellington project										
Mauri Tūhono ki Te Upoko o Te Ika Regional Biodiversity Framework										
Regional Wetland Programme Advice and support for private land owners for natural wetlands										
Key Native Ecosystem (KNE) Programme										
Te Awarua-o-Porirua Harbour Strategy Implementation										

	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Large Native Forest Pest Animal Management										
One Billion Trees Programme										
Park Master Plans										
Development of Park Master Plans and Landscape Plans to guide spatial planning in key areas										
Master Plan implementation										
Implementation of Park Master Plans and Landscape Plans										
Queen Elizabeth Park coastal retreat implementation										
Queen Elizabeth Park coastal retreat, asset relocation, removal and new facility works										
Key Destination development										
Enhancement with facility or service improvements such as trail upgrades or storytelling in line with Toitū Te Whenua 2020-30 (Parks Network Plan)										
Battle Hill facilities										
New toilet block for campground										
Whitireia facilities										
Replacement of existing toilet block										



	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Ōtaki Lake Management Plan Facilitating the development of a Joint Management Plan with Iwi and Kāpiti Coast District Council										
Flood Risk Management programme Flood warning, response and awareness										
Flood Forecasting and Hydrometric network improvements programme										

Ko ngā inenga mahi – Performance measures

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Thriving Environment	Protect and restore our freshwater quality and blue belt	Delivery of the Ruamāhanga, Te Awarua-o-Porirua and Te Whanganui-a-Tara Whaitua implementation programmes	Water quality in the region is maintained or improved	Macroinvertebrate Community Index (MCI) score is maintained or improved ¹	New Measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved
			Support landowners through incentive funding and advice to develop and implement Farm Environment Plan actions, which reduce nutrient and sediment discharges or enhance biodiversity	Percentage of Greater Wellington incentive funding ² used to advance Whaitua Implementation Programme priorities or to enhance or protect threatened biodiversity, through completion of high impact actions on private land	New Measure	75%	75%	75%	75%
			Deliver treatment programme on identified erosion-prone land	Erosion-prone hill country treated	755 ha	800 ha	825 ha	850 ha	850 ha
			Provide environmental information to the community and our stakeholders	Timely Information from core environmental monitoring programmes is made available to the public via the Greater Wellington website	New Measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved

¹ Aquatic macroinvertebrates (i.e. animals without backbones that can be seen with the naked eye, e.g. shrimps, worms, crayfish, aquatic snails, mussels, aquatic stage of some insect larvae, such as dragonfly larvae, mayflies, caddisflies, etc.) are commonly used biological indicators for freshwater ecosystem health throughout New Zealand and around the world. Macroinvertebrates are widely used because they are abundant, easy to collect and identify, have relatively long life-cycles, and are sensitive to multiple pressures (e.g. pollution, habitat removal, floods, and droughts). This makes macroinvertebrate communities useful to identify where we need to improve our management of these pressures and to show when these pressures are sufficiently addressed.

² Greater Wellington incentive funding used to complete high impact actions will be assessed in respect to the three substantive incentive funds aimed at assisting landowners to undertake beneficial freshwater or biodiversity action on their land – these three programmes being: the Riparian Programme, the Farm Planning services fund, and the Wetland Programme.

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Thriving Environment	Protect and restore our freshwater quality and blue belt		Monitor compliance with resource consents	Where rates of compliance for high risk activities are less than 80 percent, develop and implement a strategy to improve the rate of compliance	> 80%	Improved	Improved	Improved	Improved
			Customer satisfaction for the resource consent service	Level of overall satisfaction with consent processing services ³	4.33	> 4	> 4	> 4	> 4
	Protect and restore indigenous biodiversity and ecosystem health	Re-afforestation and protection and restoration of wetlands across our regional parks network	Protect and care for the environment, landscape and heritage	Grazed land retired and restored to its native state	New Measure	100 ha	100 ha	100 ha	150 ha
				Indigenous species planted	63,000	55,000	60,000	65,000	70,000
	Implementing nature based solutions to climate change	Improve recreational enjoyment and environmental value of regional parks	Customer satisfaction and improved public access	Percentage of regional park visitors that are satisfied with their experience	98%	95%	95%	95%	95%
				Annual number of visits to a regional park	1.76 million	Increase from baseline	Increase from previous year	Increase from previous year	Increase from previous year

3 On a scale of 1 (very dissatisfied) to 5 (very satisfied)

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Thriving Environment	Protect and restore indigenous biodiversity and ecosystem health	Implement the Regional Pest Management Plan (RPMP) and support Predator Free Wellington Initiatives	Provide pest species control services across the region	Provide pest animal and plant management as per RPMP Operational Plans ⁴	Not Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved
				Provide pest species control services as agreed under Predator Free Wellington	New Measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved
	Implementing nature based solutions to climate change		Implement the objectives of the Greater Wellington Biodiversity Strategy	Biodiversity Strategy objectives are being actively progressed by Greater Wellington	New Measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved
Resilient future	Communities safeguarded from major flooding	RiverLink flood control works completed	Progress towards completion of the RiverLink flood control works	Implement RiverLink in accordance with the approved Preliminary Design	New Measure	Statutory approvals issued	Construction started	Construction progressed	Construction complete
			Provide the standard of flood protection agreed with communities	Major flood protection and control works are maintained, repaired and renewed to the key standards defined in relevant planning documents ⁵	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes
			Provide information and understanding of flood risk in the community	Percentage of identified vulnerable floodplains with a flood management plan in place	30%	35%	35%	40%	50%
			Manage the safety of marine activities in the region's waters	Percentage of identified risks within the Harbour Risk Assessment that have been reviewed	New Measure	50%	60%	70%	80%

⁴ Operational Plans can be accessed via Greater Wellington's website: <http://www.gw.govt.nz/biosecurity/>

⁵ DIA Mandatory Measure

He kupu mō te Tahua – Funding impact statements

ENVIRONMENT AND FLOOD PROTECTION PROSPECTIVE FUNDING IMPACT STATEMENT FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Sources of operating funding											
General rate	47,897	57,222	62,640	68,224	73,521	76,235	77,172	78,901	80,536	81,471	82,440
Targeted rate	9,129	9,172	10,632	11,578	12,796	13,303	14,112	14,089	14,283	14,622	14,967
Subsidies and grants for operating purposes	2,929	10,944	3,391	1,602	1,653	-	-	-	-	-	-
Fees and charges	7,789	8,270	7,998	9,692	9,924	10,178	10,419	10,677	10,948	11,231	11,528
Fines, infringement fees, and other receipts	10,540	15,383	10,697	8,371	7,389	6,785	6,526	7,106	7,263	7,615	7,696
Total operating funding	78,284	100,991	95,358	99,467	105,283	106,501	108,229	110,773	113,030	114,939	116,631
Applications of operating funding											
Payments to staff and suppliers	57,143	65,312	61,961	66,739	71,341	67,519	67,798	69,492	70,955	71,774	72,910
Finance costs	5,999	5,578	5,785	5,963	5,963	5,901	5,598	5,261	5,115	5,148	4,985
Internal charges and overheads applied	15,321	17,406	17,914	18,311	18,575	18,788	19,098	19,540	19,952	20,337	20,234
Total applications of operating funding	78,463	88,296	85,660	91,013	95,879	92,208	92,494	94,293	96,022	97,259	98,129
Surplus/(deficit) of operating funding	(179)	12,695	9,698	8,454	9,404	14,293	15,735	16,480	17,008	17,680	18,502
Sources of capital funding											
Subsidies and grants for capital expenditure	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Increase / (decrease) in debt	18,173	20,529	30,261	5,174	22,484	13,846	9,454	(7,191)	(6,569)	(1,588)	(3,015)
Gross proceeds from asset sales	1,002	261	288	7,646	231	317	422	7,852	6,161	382	472
Total sources of capital funding	19,175	20,790	30,549	12,820	22,715	14,163	9,876	661	(408)	(1,206)	(2,543)
Applications of capital funding											
Capital expenditure											
- to meet additional demand	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
- to improve the level of service	14,473	29,481	34,715	17,477	26,755	23,657	19,843	11,511	10,582	11,154	10,370
- to replace existing assets	8,040	3,966	5,274	3,717	4,496	3,870	4,635	4,500	4,876	4,109	4,384
Increase / (decrease) in investments	279	241	251	258	278	299	322	345	366	389	402
Increase / (decrease) in reserves	(3,796)	(203)	7	(178)	590	630	811	785	776	822	803
Total applications of capital funding	18,996	33,485	40,247	21,274	32,119	28,456	25,611	17,141	16,600	16,474	15,959
Surplus/(deficit) of funding	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Depreciation on Environment and Flood Protection assets	5,190	5,314	6,170	6,872	7,224	7,878	8,447	8,800	8,923	9,065	9,181

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to this group of activities, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

ENVIRONMENT AND FLOOD PROTECTION PROSPECTIVE FUNDING INFORMATION FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Operating funding											
Flood protection and control works	24,965	33,454	28,585	29,347	31,321	31,347	32,438	32,972	33,764	34,329	35,248
Regional parks	6,711	8,033	8,673	8,971	11,345	12,071	12,384	13,551	13,598	14,033	14,526
Resource management	24,588	27,794	28,347	29,947	30,485	31,034	30,882	30,849	31,701	31,785	31,373
Land management	7,920	11,856	12,291	12,098	12,457	12,843	13,098	13,416	13,689	14,042	14,338
Biodiversity management	4,778	6,291	6,789	7,666	8,337	7,560	7,527	7,851	8,009	8,184	8,313
Pest management	6,939	10,967	7,972	8,659	8,533	8,739	8,909	9,113	9,164	9,352	9,526
Harbour management	2,383	2,597	2,701	2,779	2,805	2,907	2,991	3,022	3,104	3,214	3,307
Total operating funding	78,284	100,991	95,358	99,467	105,283	106,501	108,229	110,773	113,030	114,939	116,631
Applications of operating funding											
Flood protection and control works	22,947	22,478	21,382	23,650	25,233	20,799	20,703	20,779	21,129	21,434	21,417
Regional parks	6,684	6,998	7,522	7,697	9,924	10,319	10,553	11,446	11,451	11,606	12,002
Resource management	24,967	27,139	27,223	28,793	29,107	29,675	29,328	29,289	30,143	30,214	30,026
Land management	9,177	11,679	12,118	11,941	12,293	12,632	12,949	13,253	13,513	13,819	14,162
Biodiversity management	5,070	6,282	6,773	7,632	8,241	7,438	7,381	7,676	7,809	7,957	8,058
Pest management	7,254	11,154	8,015	8,600	8,328	8,528	8,694	8,890	8,936	9,117	9,285
Harbour management	2,364	2,567	2,627	2,699	2,754	2,818	2,887	2,960	3,041	3,113	3,180
Total applications of operating funding	78,463	88,296	85,660	91,013	95,879	92,208	92,494	94,293	96,022	97,259	98,129
Capital expenditure											
Capital projects	21,681	32,345	38,862	20,027	30,340	26,264	23,106	14,943	14,208	13,970	13,136
Capital project expenditure	21,681	32,345	38,862	20,027	30,340	26,264	23,106	14,943	14,208	13,970	13,136
Land and buildings	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Plant and equipment	23	165	165	151	43	216	164	92	179	87	290
Vehicles	809	937	962	1,016	868	1,046	1,208	977	1,071	1,206	1,328
Total capital expenditure	22,513	33,447	39,989	21,194	31,251	27,526	24,478	16,012	15,458	15,263	14,754

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to this group of activities, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.



Ngā waka tūmatanui

Metlink public
transport



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao

Ko ā matou mahi – What we do

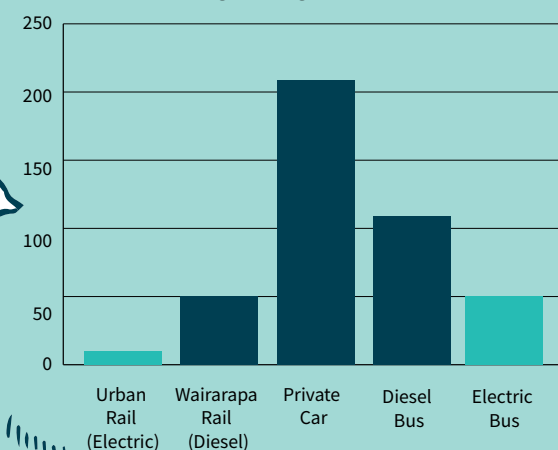
Our Metlink public transport network is fundamental to keeping people moving in our region. Greater Wellington manages the Metlink public transport network and delivers public transport services to the regional population. We deliver services across an integrated network of bus routes, five passenger rail lines, the harbour ferry service and Total Mobility. Passengers, ratepayers and road users all help fund these services through fares, rates and a subsidy from Waka Kotahi (the New Zealand Transport Agency). We are also responsible for developing and maintaining public transport infrastructure including railway stations, train maintenance depot, bus and ferry shelters, signs, and Park & Ride facilities. We are focused on becoming a smarter, cleaner region by encouraging more people to travel by bus, train and ferry, especially at peak times.

Did you know?

Metlink are expecting the first set of 98 electric buses to arrive in July 2021, which will take Greater Wellington a step closer to its target of a fully electric fleet.

As shown below, transitioning from private vehicles and diesel transport to electric bus and rail will significantly reduce our region's carbon footprint.

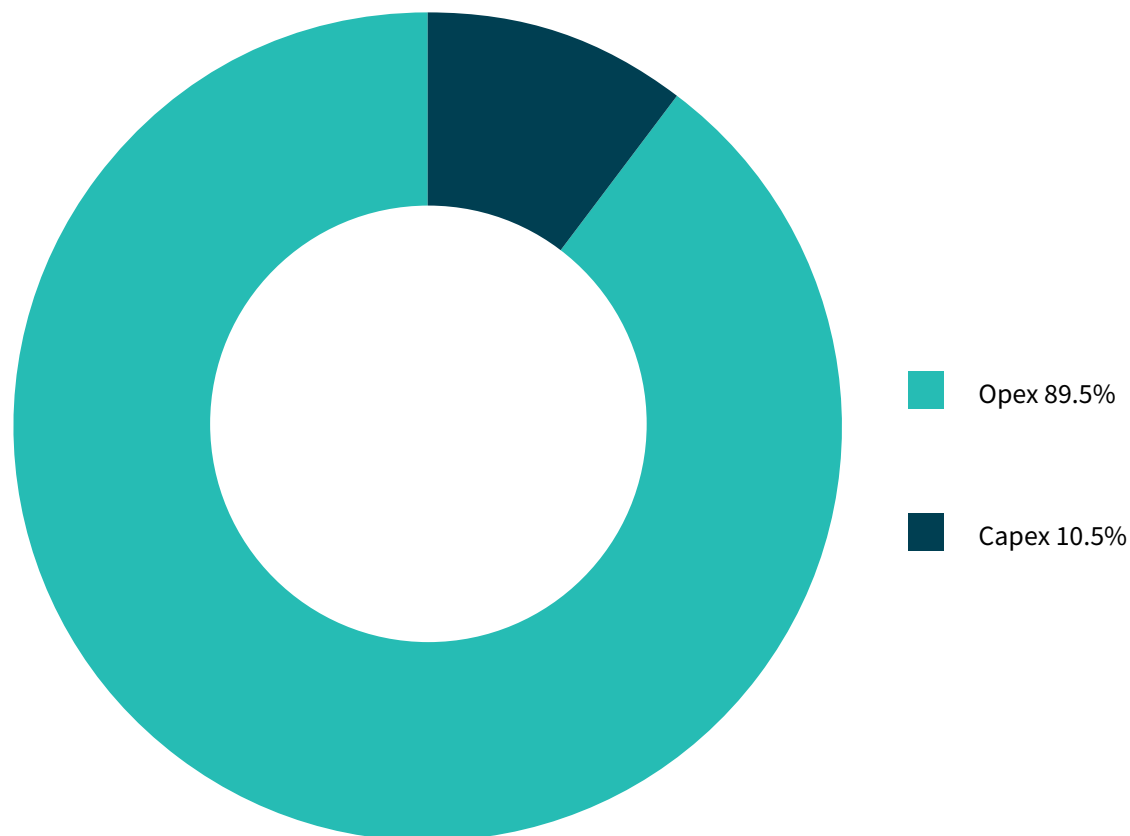
Carbon dioxide emissions (grams)
per passenger per km
[For the Wellington Region, for all time periods]



Our Metlink Public Transport group of activities contributes towards the following Community Outcomes:

- **Connected communities**
People can get to the places they want to go to by using an accessible and efficient network
- **Thriving environment**
With electrification of our network we are creating a more sustainable and low carbon region
- **Resilient future**
People can move around the region on a public transport network that is future proofed

Ten year average spend on CAPEX and OPEX for Metlink Public Transport



Activities of the Metlink public transport group

Strategy and Customer

The Strategy and Customer activity involves planning for a network that operates efficiently and effectively, and reviews services to ensure they are meeting the needs of the community. We deliver our strategic priorities through three key result areas: reducing public transport emissions by accelerating decarbonisation of the vehicle fleet (bus, rail, and ferry) achieving an increase in regional mode share for public transport including the delivery and implementation of Let's Get Wellington Moving and improving the customer experience across all areas of the public transport network. The customer experience lies at the heart of what we do. Through transforming and elevating the customer experience and ease of use of Metlink's passenger services and infrastructure, we will have a service that responds to customer needs.

Operations and Commercial partnerships

The Operations and Commercial Partnerships activity works to provide a high quality public transport network to improve journey times, is reliable and attracts users. Through the delivery of rail, bus, ferry and Total Mobility services in close partnership with our operators, Metlink provides the infrastructure and service delivery to support a high capacity, high quality, high frequency core public transport network.

Assets and Infrastructure

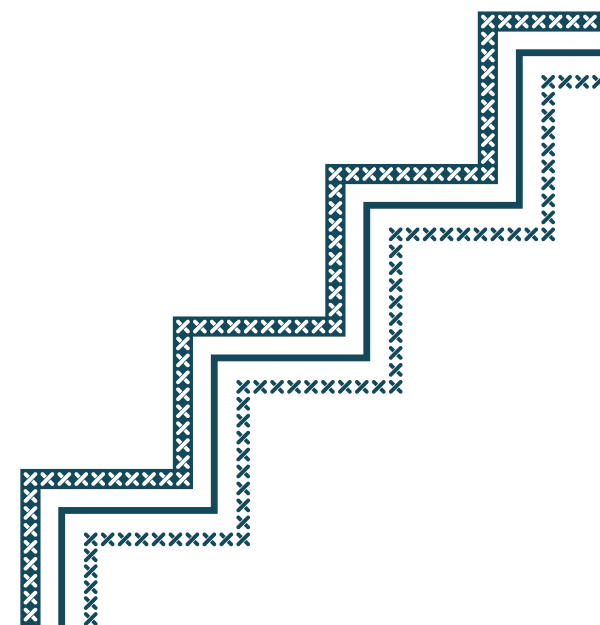
Our Assets and Infrastructure activity supports the overall strategic priority of an efficient, accessible and low carbon public transport network. We do this by providing high quality, reliable, safe, accessible and customer-focused public transport services using modern vehicles and infrastructure. Assets and infrastructure ensures that all vehicles and vessels continue to meet vehicle and vessel quality standards. We also work closely with our customer experience teams to improve the accessibility and standards of vehicles and access to infrastructure and facilities.

Relationship with mana whenua and mātāwaka

Metlink is committed to partnering with mana whenua. The Regional Public Transport Plan contains key actions Metlink will undertake to ensure there is a strong and enduring relationship with mana whenua.

These actions involve working with Greater Wellington's six mana whenua partners: Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai Charitable Trust; Ngā Hapū ō Ōtaki; Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa Charitable Trust; Port Nicholson Block Settlement Trust, Taranaki Whānui; Rangitāne ō Wairarapa Inc. and Te Rūnanga Toa Rangatira Inc. to:

- develop a responsiveness to Māori framework for public transport that includes:
 - kaupapa Māori principles to enhance the design of public transport activity and guide current and future public transport policy
 - strategies to reach Māori communities and build relationships to encourage public transport use
 - Māori values reflected in the built environment through our design principles and sustainability interfaces
 - extending the use of Te Reo Māori in customer information channels and fare payment methods
- ensure that the public transport network aligns to new and existing papakāinga developments and marae within the region



Opportunities and challenges

Opportunities

More customers, improved services, improved customer journeys and better infrastructure:

- New technology will help facilitate the implementation of a nation-wide public transport electronic ticketing system. This system will provide customers with a more convenient payment solutions, integrated fares across all modes of travel (bus, ferry, and rail) as well as integration with other external transport providers
- New approaches such as transit oriented design and 'On-Demand' public transport services to complement or replace traditional public transport infrastructure and services, or to provide services to communities in areas not currently served by public transport
- The Government declaration of a climate change emergency presents an opportunity to explore a more ambitious and rapid decarbonisation pathway for all modes of public transport travel, enabling us to consider innovative ways to further decarbonise the Metlink bus, rail and ferry fleet

- Maintain and improve high levels of customer satisfaction through the delivery of effective public transport services. Adapt to changes to patronage and travel trends as a result of the COVID-19 pandemic through the flexible delivery of services that respond to changes in network demand
- The rise of electronic advertising and new technology on buses presents an opportunity for Metlink / Greater Wellington to explore ways of enriching customer experience on board through the provision of information, while also generating complementary revenue streams

Challenges

More customers, service delivery, customer journeys and infrastructure:

- Ensuring public transport capacity meets demand, then balancing this demand and our levels of service, with investment demands and affordability for users and ratepayers
- Responding to the short, medium and long-term impacts of COVID-19 on people's transport behaviour, patronage on the network, travel patterns and revenue impacts
- Changing demographics, populations and travel patterns may result in existing and new communities requiring additional service stops or routes. There will also be a need to address a greater volume of private vehicles. Metlink needs to keep encouraging mode shift to public transport from private car use post the implementation of significant regional roading improvements
- A changing climate is resulting in more frequent and severe weather events. Metlink must invest in infrastructure improvements, particularly rail infrastructure, to build resilience and mitigate the effect of these events on our network
- Advancements in digital technology will increase the expectations of customer service for accessibility, responsiveness and ease – with a specific focus on customer experience
- The emergence of 'mobility as a service' apps and the advent of, and increase in, autonomous vehicle and car sharing schemes could result in significant changes to the role of public transport. We need to respond to this changing role by integrating more active modes into public transport journey options

Significant negative effects and how we will address them

There is the potential for public transport projects and ongoing operations to have adverse effects on environmental wellbeing, although public transport has an overall positive effect on carbon emissions in the region. To mitigate possible adverse effects we will seek to minimise the impact of public transport projects and operations, for example, by taking steps to further decarbonise the bus network, and appropriately managing the storm water run-off from sealed car-parks.

Ko ngā kaupapa me ngā hōtaka matua o te rōpū waka tūmatanui a Metlink – Projects and key programmes of the Metlink public transport group

	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
National ticketing solution We will continue our work from the previous Long Term Plan on the roll-out of a contactless ticketing system through the development and phased implementation of the National Ticketing Solution and integrated fares across the public transport network										
Manawatū and Wairarapa rolling stock We are continuing to develop the business case for the Regional Rail Strategic Direction investment pathway, which will deliver rolling stock and infrastructure improvements to the Manawatū and Wairarapa lines										
Waterloo station redevelopment Melling station redesign and redevelopment Additional metro rolling Stock										

	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Rail timetable frequency increase (Hutt Valley Line, Kāpiti Line)										
Accessibility at bus stops on the network (Investigate and resolve)										
Wellington CBD EV bus layover depot We need a new Wellington City depot layover for the increasing fleet requirements										
RTI 2.0 (Real time information) We will continue to make improvements to Real Time information accuracy and reliability, by upgrading Metlink 's Real Time information system to meet customer needs and business requirements										
Bus on-board stop announcements										
Decarbonisation – All core bus services are electric by 2030 (including increasing the number of electric buses by (approximately) 111 by the end of 22/23)										
Airport bus service⁶										
Let's Get Wellington Moving (LGWM) Implementing ongoing programme of works (services, routes) resulting from LGWM decisions										

6 Subject to inclusion in the final Wellington Regional Public Transport Plan

Ko ngā inenga mahi – Performance measures

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Connected Communities, Resilient Future, Thriving Environment	An efficient, accessible and low carbon public transport network	Improving the customer experience across all areas of the public transport network	Provide a consistent and high quality customer experience across the public transport network	Passengers' overall satisfaction with the Metlink public transport ⁷	New Measure	Bus 92% Rail 93% Ferry 98%	Bus 94% Rail 94% Ferry 98%	Bus 95% Rail 95% Ferry 98%	Bus >96% Rail >96% Ferry >98%
				Passenger satisfaction with convenience of paying for Metlink public transport ⁸	New Measure	76%	78%	80%	>90%
				Passenger satisfaction with Metlink information currently available ⁹	New Measure	87%	89%	92%	>93%
				Passenger satisfaction with Metlink public transport being on time ¹⁰	New Measure	80%	82%	85%	>90%

⁷ The Metlink Public Transport Passenger Satisfaction Survey, which is run twice yearly, is used to determine Customer Satisfaction. Satisfied = score of 6-10 on a scale of 0-10. The question used to determine this measure is: *Thinking about the vehicle you are on now, how satisfied or dissatisfied are you with this trip overall?*

⁸ The Metlink Public Transport Passenger Satisfaction Survey is used for this measure. Satisfied = score of 6-10 on a scale of 0-10. The question used to determine this measure is: *Thinking about your experience of public transport (including trains, buses and harbour ferries) in the Wellington region over the last three months, how satisfied or dissatisfied are you with how convenient it is to pay for public transport?*

⁹ The Metlink Public Transport Passenger Satisfaction Survey is used for this measure. Satisfied = score of 6-10 on a scale of 0-10. The question used to determine this measure is: *Overall, how satisfied or dissatisfied are you with the information about public transport services that is currently available?*

¹⁰ The Metlink Public Transport Passenger Satisfaction Survey is used for this measure. Satisfied = score of 6-10 on a scale of 0-10. The question used to determine this measure is: *Thinking about the vehicle you are on now, how satisfied or dissatisfied are you with the service being on time (keeping to the timetable)?*

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Connected Communities, Resilient Future, Thriving Environment	An efficient, accessible and low carbon public transport network	Improving the customer experience across all areas of the public transport network	Provide a consistent and high quality customer experience across the public transport network	Percentage of scheduled bus trips that depart their timetabled starting location on time (punctuality) – to 5 minutes ¹¹	94.2%	95%	95%	95%	95%
				Percentage of scheduled rail services on-time (punctuality) – to 5 minutes ¹²	89.4%	95%	95%	95%	95%
		40 percent increase in regional mode share for public transport and active modes by 2030	Promote and encourage people to move from private vehicles to public transport	Annual Public Transport boardings per capita	63 per capita	64 per capita	65 per capita	67 per capita	Increasing to 88 per capita by 2030/31
			Provide fit-for-purpose vehicles, infrastructure and services to continually deliver a high quality core network that meets ongoing demand	Percentage of passengers who are satisfied with the condition of the station/ stop/wharf ¹³	New measure (88% Nov 2020)	90%	92%	94%	>96%
				Percentage of passengers who are satisfied with the condition of the vehicle fleet ¹⁴	New measure (94% Nov 2020)	92%	93%	94%	>96%

¹¹ This measure is based on services that depart from origin, departing between one minute early and five minutes late.

¹² The rail punctuality measure is based on rail services arriving at key interchange stations and final destination, within five minutes of the scheduled time.

¹³ The Metlink Public Transport Passenger Satisfaction Survey is used for this measure. Satisfied = score of 6-10 on a scale of 0-10. The question used to determine this measure is: *How satisfied or dissatisfied are you with the condition of the stop/station/wharf?*

¹⁴ The Metlink Public Transport Passenger Satisfaction Survey is used for this measure. Satisfied = score of 6-10 on a scale of 0-10. The question used to determine this measure is: *How satisfied or dissatisfied are you with the condition of this vehicle?*

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Connected Communities, Resilient Future, Thriving Environment	An efficient, accessible and low carbon public transport network (Continued)	Reducing public transport emissions by accelerating decarbonisation of the vehicle fleet (bus, rail, ferry)	Gross emissions for Metlink's public transport fleet will be minimised, reducing the offsets required to reach net carbon neutrality	Tonnes of CO ₂ emitted per year on Metlink Public Transport Services	New Measure (22,030)	20,626 tonnes	19,223 tonnes	17,818 tonnes	5,500 tonnes in 2030/31 ¹⁵
			Reduction of accidental death and serious injury on the public transport network and prioritisation of safety and maintenance on the Public Transport network to encourage safe behaviours	Accidental deaths and serious injuries sustained on the Public Transport network as a result of Metlink or operator activity ¹⁶	New Measure	Establish a baseline	5% Reduction compared to previous year	5% Reduction compared to previous year	5% Reduction compared to previous year

¹⁵ This figure represents the expected emissions in 2030/31. For each of the years 2027/28 to 2029/30 emissions are expected to be 7,993. During the years 2024/25 to 2026/27 emissions are anticipated to be between 16,000-18,000 tonnes per year.

¹⁶ This measures events on the Metlink Public Transport network that have resulted in an accidental death or serious injury to a member of the public or Metlink staff member.

He kupu mō te tahua – Funding impact statements

METLINK PUBLIC TRANSPORT PROSPECTIVE FUNDING IMPACT STATEMENT FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Sources of operating funding											
General rate	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Targeted rate	76,798	81,810	92,354	112,300	123,336	142,728	165,352	187,098	200,252	201,708	208,058
Subsidies and grants for operating purposes	175,412	97,488	107,475	117,537	119,823	127,978	135,070	151,428	154,952	162,637	170,846
Fees and charges	104,419	97,348	100,934	106,123	112,242	118,756	125,697	132,831	140,450	148,644	157,306
Fines, infringement fees, and other receipts ¹	7,102	5,016	4,143	4,128	4,286	4,482	4,550	4,709	4,835	5,003	5,071
Total operating funding	363,731	281,662	304,906	340,088	359,687	393,944	430,669	476,066	500,489	517,992	541,281
Applications of operating funding											
Payments to staff and suppliers	328,654	251,991	270,725	294,953	307,031	328,838	349,065	386,810	401,036	423,351	447,701
Finance costs	12,004	10,259	9,623	9,406	9,542	10,115	10,883	11,955	13,350	14,148	13,520
Internal charges and overheads applied	12,223	14,764	15,195	15,531	15,756	15,936	16,199	16,574	16,924	17,250	17,163
Total applications of operating funding	352,881	277,014	295,543	319,890	332,329	354,889	376,147	415,339	431,310	454,749	478,384
Net surplus/(deficit) of operating funding	10,850	4,648	9,363	20,198	27,358	39,055	54,522	60,727	69,179	63,243	62,897
Sources of capital funding											
Subsidies and grants for capital expenditure	14,300	18,285	28,075	35,119	110,765	194,987	270,449	281,937	103,453	15,955	16,130
Increase / (decrease) in debt ²	173	9,262	13,281	7,658	41,848	63,938	83,061	79,961	52,877	(2,974)	(21,557)
Gross proceeds from asset sales	-	10	10	-	-	11	11	-	-	12	12
Total sources of capital funding	14,473	27,557	41,366	42,777	152,613	258,936	353,521	361,898	156,330	12,993	(5,415)
Applications of Capital Funding											
Capital expenditure											
- to meet additional demand	-	-	-	222	24,720	41,284	51,406	59,084	55,506	41,629	22,478
- to improve the level of service	7,093	3,328	5,738	11,296	9,229	12,993	9,046	3,481	3,578	3,678	2,523
- to replace existing assets	901	13,468	31,160	24,372	3,420	3,242	3,866	5,051	4,566	4,098	3,061
Increase / (decrease) in investments ²	17,689	17,655	18,024	27,045	135,742	242,401	341,723	356,928	159,087	24,007	26,556
Increase / (decrease) in reserves	(360)	(2,246)	(4,194)	40	6,860	(1,929)	2,002	(1,918)	2,772	2,824	2,864
Total applications of capital funding	25,323	32,205	50,728	62,975	179,971	297,991	408,043	422,626	225,509	76,236	57,482
Surplus/(deficit) of funding	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Depreciation on Public Transport assets	6,390	6,296	7,299	10,881	11,911	13,871	16,545	19,638	22,996	26,218	28,743

¹ This includes revenue from Greater Wellington Rail Limited for services provided to manage the rail assets.

² Greater Wellington fully funds some public transport improvement expenditure at the time the expense is incurred, and recovers a share of the debt servicing costs from the Waka Kotahi NZ Transport Agency.

Where this expenditure is for rail rolling stock and infrastructure that will be owned by the 100% council subsidiary Greater Wellington Rail Limited it is treated as an investment in this subsidiary.

The 'payments to staff and suppliers' and 'Subsidies and grants for operating purposes' in the 2020/21 Annual Plan are higher than those in the Long Term Plan years 2021/22 to 2030/31 due to the change in accounting treatment of our Transition Rail payments to KiwiRail. The subsidy and payments are included in these lines in the 2020/21 Annual Plan. In the Long Term Plan the amounts are not in these lines as they are now netted off. The amount impacting the 2020/21 Annual Plan is \$78m.

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to this group of activities, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

METLINK PUBLIC TRANSPORT PROSPECTIVE FUNDING INFORMATION FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Operating funding											
Metlink network planning and operations	23,485	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Rail operations and asset management	227,302	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Bus and ferry operations and asset management	112,944	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Strategy and customer	-	2,406	4,470	8,600	13,291	17,458	22,516	27,694	31,710	33,145	31,546
Operations and commercial relationships	-	225,231	244,343	272,444	293,068	301,482	326,386	349,633	366,875	387,532	409,361
Assets and infrastructure	-	54,025	56,092	59,044	53,329	75,004	81,767	98,740	101,904	97,315	100,374
Total operating funding	363,731	281,662	304,905	340,088	359,688	393,944	430,669	476,067	500,489	517,992	541,281
Applications of operating funding											
Metlink network planning and operations	23,376	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Rail operations and asset management	219,387	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Bus and ferry operations and asset management	110,118	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Strategy and customer	-	2,099	3,487	6,556	8,594	9,281	10,211	10,877	11,830	12,852	12,975
Operations and commercial relationships	-	233,682	250,792	270,909	280,709	296,951	316,556	342,881	355,418	375,530	396,622
Assets and infrastructure	-	41,233	41,264	42,425	43,026	48,657	49,380	61,580	64,062	66,367	68,787
Total applications of operating funding (excluding improvements)	352,881	277,014	295,543	319,890	332,329	354,889	376,147	415,338	431,310	454,749	478,384
Net surplus/(deficit) of operating funding	10,850	4,648	9,362	20,198	27,359	39,055	54,522	60,729	69,179	63,243	62,897
Investments in Greater Wellington Rail Limited¹											
Rail operations and asset management	17,689	17,655	18,024	27,045	135,742	242,401	341,723	356,928	159,087	24,007	26,556
Total investment expenditure	17,689	17,655	18,024	27,045	135,742	242,401	341,723	356,928	159,087	24,007	26,556
Capital expenditure											
Public transport network and infrastructure	7,994	16,756	36,858	35,890	37,369	57,475	64,273	67,616	63,650	49,357	28,013
Total capital project expenditure	7,994	16,756	36,858	35,890	37,369	57,475	64,273	67,616	63,650	49,357	28,013
Vehicles	-	40	40	-	-	44	45	-	-	48	49
Total capital expenditure	7,994	16,796	36,898	35,890	37,369	57,519	64,318	67,616	63,650	49,405	28,062
Total Investment in Public Transport Infrastructure	25,683	34,451	54,922	62,935	173,111	299,920	406,041	424,544	222,737	73,412	54,618

¹ Greater Wellington fully funds some public transport improvement expenditure at the time the expense is incurred, and recovers a share of the debt servicing costs from the Waka Kotahi NZ Transport Agency.

Where this expenditure is for rail rolling stock and infrastructure that will be owned by the 100% council subsidiary Greater Wellington Rail Limited it is treated as an investment in this subsidiary.

The 'payments to staff and suppliers' and 'Subsidies and grants for operating purposes' in the 2020/21 Annual Plan are higher than those in the Long Term Plan years 2021/22 to 2030/31 due to the change in accounting treatment of our Transition Rail payments to KiwiRail. The subsidy and payments are included in these lines in the 2020/21 Annual Plan. In the Long Term Plan the amounts are not in these lines as they are now netted off. The amount impacting the 2020/21 Annual Plan is \$78m.

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to this group of activities, please refer to Greater Wellington Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.



Ko te mahere ā-rohe
me ngā rangapū

Regional strategy
and partnerships



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao

Ko ā matou mahi – What we do

Greater Wellington coordinates regional strategy and partnerships activities on a range of issues and priorities across the region. Our long-term approach is to build, develop and maintain strong relationships at all levels so we can achieve integrated decision making at a regional level and to ensure successful delivery of key regional projects. This includes building sustainable partnerships and relationships with mana whenua and regional planning with other local governments and central government.

As the only regional local government organisation in the Wellington Region, we coordinate regional spatial and transport planning, planning for action on climate change, regional economic development plans and emergency management. Many of the issues faced by our communities are complex and require a regional whole-of-system approach, including regional recovery as we transition to living in a COVID-19 era. We connect with our communities by actively partnering with mana whenua, and engaging with mātāwaka, key stakeholders, central government and local communities to have wider conversations.

Did you know?

Let's Get Wellington Moving (LGWM) is a strategy-led initiative between ourselves, Wellington City Council and Waka Kotahi NZ Transport Agency.

It is all about developing a world-class transport system to support Wellington's growth, making it easier and safer for people to get around.

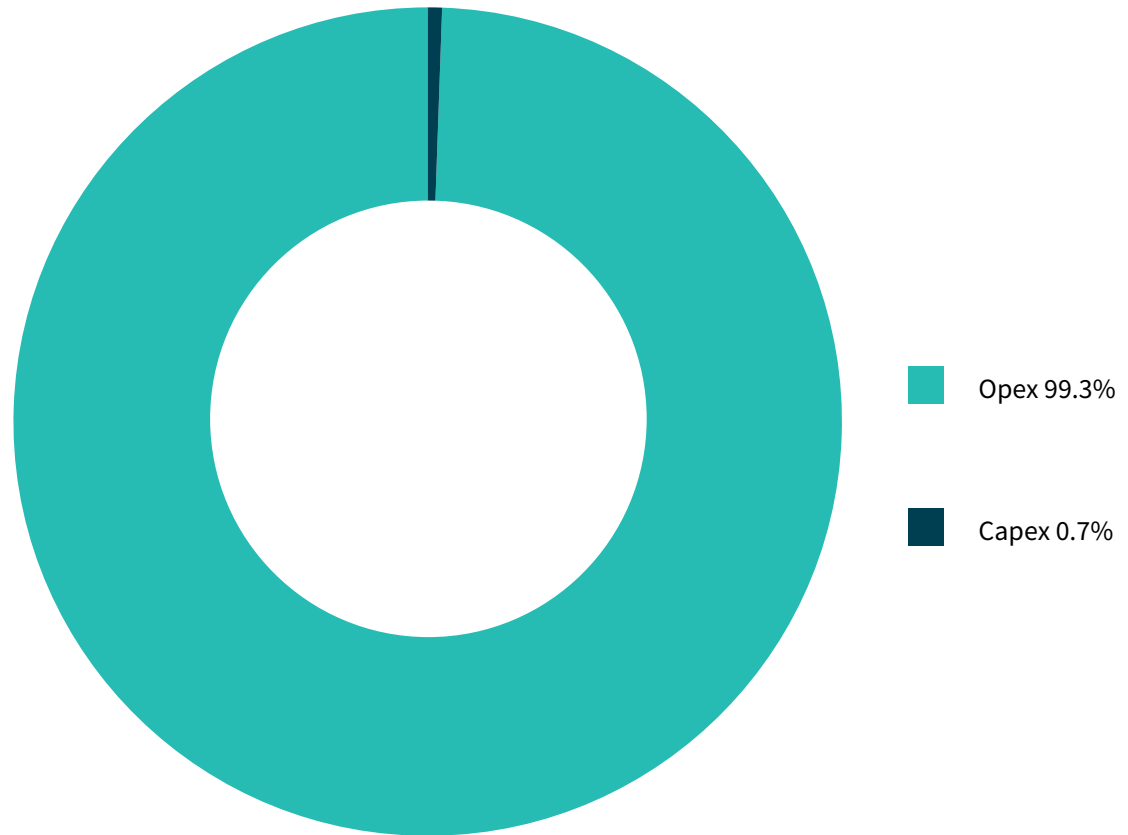
After releasing a Programme Business Case in 2019, the LGWM team have been progressing individual business cases for key projects. These include a Mass Rapid Transit system, state highway improvements, bus priority, walking, and cycling infrastructure improvements.

LGWM consult with stakeholders and the public on options as business cases are further developed.

This group of activities supports our Community Outcomes:

- **Thriving environment**
We lead from the front to ensure our environment is front and centre
- **Connected communities**
People are engaged in the decisions that affect them
- **Resilient future**
We plan for the big issues by connecting the dots, ensuring the future is resilient

Ten year average spend on CAPEX and OPEX for Regional Strategy and Partnerships



Activities of the Regional strategy and partnerships group

Regional partnerships with mana whenua and Māori

The regional mana whenua relationships activity leads the organisation's approach to improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori. This requires a programme focused on systemic changes to unlock the potential for mana whenua and Māori through the work that Council delivers. The activity builds an organisational approach to partnership including co-design, co-governance and co-management opportunities with mana whenua that enhance and influence the strategic and operational outcomes of mana whenua and Māori across our work programmes. We aim to strengthen the capacity of mana whenua as kaitiaki to engage at all levels through mutually agreed arrangements for both urban and rural environments. We will build on our relationships with mātāwaka Māori through their marae on key projects in which they have shared interests with mana whenua. This programme supports the advancement of Māori Economic Development through the implementation of the strategy Te Matarau a Māui, towards building prosperous outcomes for Māori of the region.

Climate change

Our Climate Change activity has a dedicated programme to improve transparency and accountability for progressing climate action. We plan to address, respond and deliver on the challenges of climate change and our declared climate emergency. Our role is to accelerate the reduction of corporate carbon emissions, strengthen regional climate action and increase Greater Wellington's role in pursuit of a climate-safe region.

Regional transport planning and programmes

Greater Wellington is responsible for leading the development of objectives, policies and priorities for transport networks and services in the region. Our focus areas are the alignment of priorities, opportunities for advocacy and regional responsiveness. The Regional Transport Committee plays an important role in mediating national and local priorities, advocating for greater regional outcomes and enabling stronger collaboration across regional and district boundaries.

The 2021-31 Regional Land Transport Plan (RLTP) is our blueprint for a transport network and recently completed public consultation.

The focus of the RLTP is on 10 year transport targets including 40 percent reduction in deaths and serious injuries on our roads, 30 percent reduction in transport-generated carbon emissions and 40 percent increase in active travel and public transport mode share.

Regional spatial planning

The Wellington Regional Growth Framework (WRGF) provides a blueprint for regional growth. It addresses regional issues and provides councils, central government and mana whenua with an agreed regional direction for growth and investment. Greater Wellington is committed to the creation of the Wellington Regional Leadership Committee, a Joint Committee which will be responsible for the implementation of the WRGF. The role of the Joint Committee is to set regional direction and monitor activities with a particular focus on the WRGF, regional economic development and regional recovery.

Regional economic development

Greater Wellington is committed to leading and enabling regional economic development, prioritising COVID-19 recovery and supporting Māori economic development. We are well positioned to lead and facilitate growth and development opportunities and challenges facing our region to ensure the Wellington Region is equipped to adapt and thrive into the future, working closely with our regional development agency WellingtonNZ.

Emergency management

The Wellington Region Emergency Management Office (WREMO) co-ordinates Civil Defence Emergency Management (CDEM) services on behalf of the nine local authorities across the Wellington Region including Greater Wellington. Greater Wellington provides equipment and trained staff to operate the Regional Emergency Coordination Centre (ECC) in the case of a civil defence emergency. We also engage in a programme of business continuity by identifying critical business functions and planning for any disruption.

Democratic services

The Democratic Services activity enables citizens and communities to engage with decision makers for the benefit of the region. We oversee Council and committee meetings on behalf of our regional communities. We also review Greater Wellington's representation arrangements, three yearly Council elections and any other elections and polls that are required. Greater Wellington has also established advisory groups to provide advice to the Council on a wide range of matters.

Relationship with mana whenua and mātāwaka

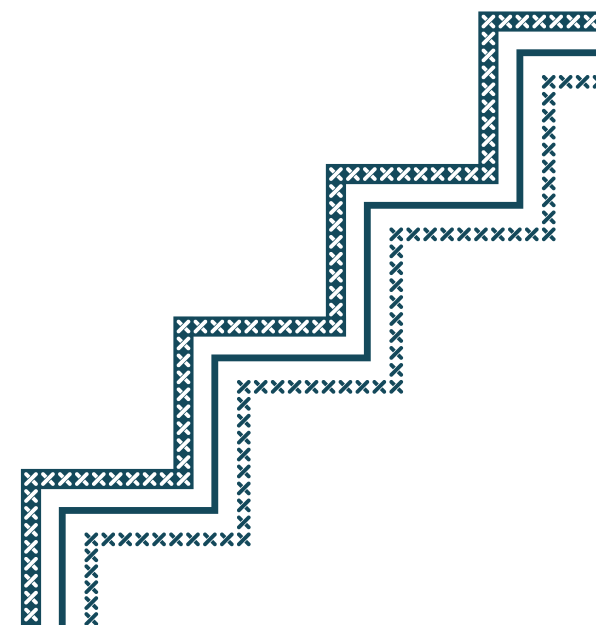
We will strengthen systems and processes in working with our six mana whenua partners through a new poutama framework aimed at excellence in all that we do. We will continue to act in a manner that upholds the principles of Te Tiriti o Waitangi and fulfils our statutory obligations to Māori under the guidance of the Mana whenua and Māori Outcomes Framework.

We will aim for excellence in working with other councils and central government agencies to prepare for and position any new settlement redress arrangements as our mana whenua partners complete their Te Tiriti o Waitangi historical negotiations with the Crown and advance their aspirations in the post-settlement environment. We will increase the co-design, co-governance and co-management arrangements and our resources to mana whenua partners as kaitiaki to strengthen their capacity to engage in decision making through mutually agreed arrangements from beginning to end with regards to the natural and urban environments. We will build on our relationships with mātāwaka through their marae on key projects in which they have shared interests with mana whenua.

We will also work with mātāwaka and build on the existing key projects on the Māori economy and marae preparedness for civil defence emergencies.

We value the opportunity to work with new emergent legislative and policy requirements. This includes working with mana whenua applicant groupings under the Marine and Coastal Area Act (MACA) and engaging with the new Mana Whakahono-ā-Rohe (iwi partnership arrangements) under the new Resource Legislation Amendment Act 2017 as required.

We are also committed to holding Crown funding for the Wairarapa Moana Statutory Board to develop the Ruamāhanga catchment document as part of the shared settlement redress between Rangitāne O Wairarapa and Ngāti Kahungunu ki Wairarapa.



Opportunities and challenges

Opportunities

- Opportunities to plan and provide for an uptake in alternative modes of transport
- Strengthen capacity for mana whenua partners as kaitiaki to engage in decision making
- Diversification of the regional economy by growing businesses in new and emerging sectors
- Leading the regional transition to a low carbon economy, which is resilient to the effects of climate change

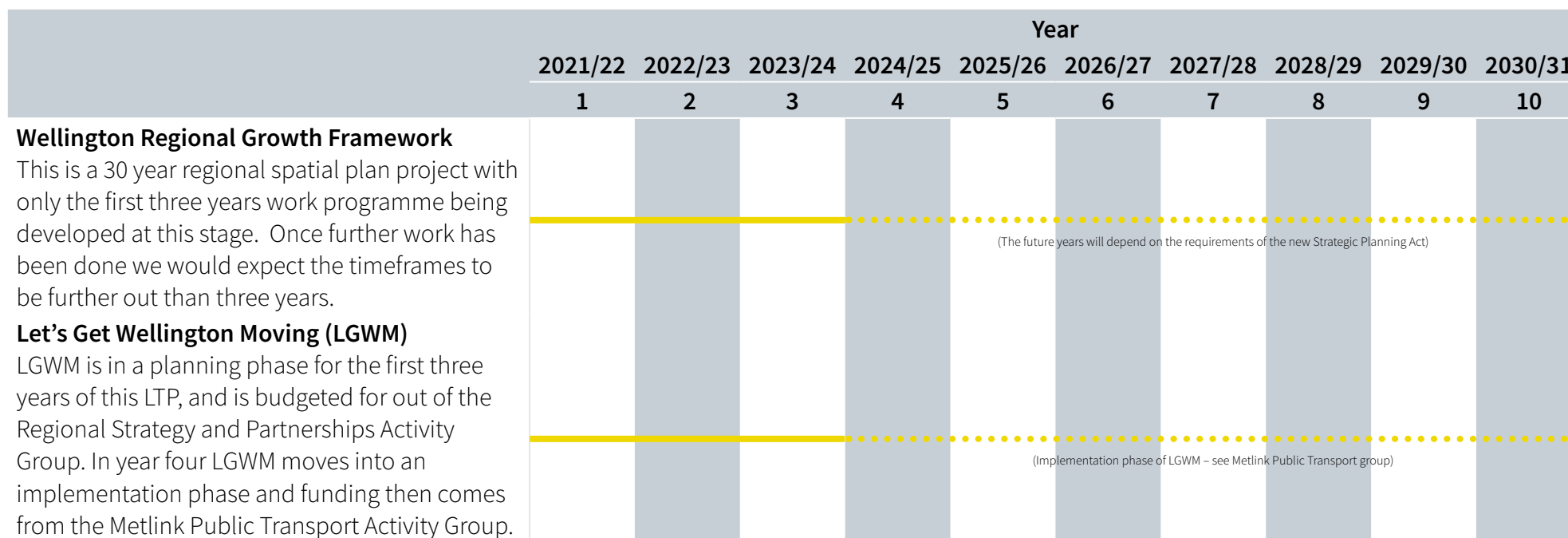
Challenges

- Greater pressures on our transport planning to allow for changing transport dynamics and movement of people around the region
- Robustness of our infrastructure and emergency management functions to respond to emergency situations including the ability to recover quickly
- Spatial planning that takes into account predicted trends in regional population growth and geographic distribution
- Uncertain regional economic growth in the region due to the ongoing COVID-19 pandemic
- Partnerships with mana whenua will be increasingly significant for Greater Wellington as co-design, co-governance, co-management arrangements increase and Te Tiriti o Waitangi/Treaty of Waitangi settlements are finalised in the region.

Significant negative effects and how we will address them

There are no significant negative effects from any Regional Strategy and Partnerships Activities.

Ko ngā kaupapa me ngā hōtaka matua o te rōpū Mahere ā-rohe me ngā rangapū – Projects and key programmes of the Regional strategy and partnerships group



	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Regional Land Transport Plan (RLTP) Development of the mid-cycle review of activities to be completed in 2024. Development of the RLTP 2027.										
Implementation of Te Matarau a Māui Development of work programme, implementation and evaluation of activity that enables delivery of the Regional Strategy for Māori Economic Development.										
Māori Outcomes Framework - Annual Monitoring Report Implementation and reporting of Councils activity against the Māori Outcomes Framework										
Climate Emergency Response Programme The five-year programme (running through until 30 June 2024) was established in response to declaration of a climate emergency. The programme will be reviewed and new actions identified for future years.										

(Recurring cycle of new plan every six years and review every three)

(Programme review and development of new programme)

Ko ngā inenga mahi – Performance measures

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Resilient Future	Taking regional climate action through regional strategy, collaboration and advocacy	Working collectively with partners to take regional climate action	Reduction of Greater Wellington's corporate carbon emissions	Reduction in tonnes of CO ₂ equivalent emissions ¹⁷	New measure	Reduction compared with baseline	Reduction compared with previous year	Reduction compared with previous year	Reduction compared with previous year
	Regional economic development and recovery in a COVID-19 era	Regional economic recovery including low carbon economic transition	Alignment of Greater Wellington's activities and investment with the priorities of the Wellington Regional Leadership Committee ¹⁸	As the Administering Authority, Greater Wellington will ensure the Committee has an agreed annual work programme and regular progress reporting	New measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved
	Leading regional spatial planning	Implement the Wellington Regional Growth Framework							
			Maintain a state of readiness of the Emergency Coordination Centre that is appropriately staffed and equipped to respond to an emergency	A team of CIMS ¹⁹ trained Greater Wellington staff is ready to respond to an activation of the Emergency Coordination Centre	New measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved

¹⁷ This measure is for all of Greater Wellington's corporate greenhouse gas emissions. This includes all business units, and the share for the jointly owned Council controlled Organisations based on ownership share.

¹⁸ As the Administering Authority Greater Wellington supports and enables the operations and success of the Wellington Regional Leadership Committee.

¹⁹ CIMS = Coordinated Incident Management System

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Connected Communities, Resilient Future	An efficient, accessible and low carbon public transport network	40 percent increase in regional mode share for public transport and active modes by 2030	Regional transport, planning, leadership, advice, and coordination to guide development and delivery of an integrated, multi-modal regional transport network	Wellington Regional Land Transport Plan is prepared and updated in accordance with the LTMA ²⁰ and central government guidance	New measure	Annual Monitoring report is presented to RTC ²¹	Annual Monitoring report is presented to RTC	Annual Monitoring report is presented to RTC and programme of activities is updated.	Annual Monitoring report is presented to RTC
				Coordinate and deliver new workplace travel programmes with major regional employers	New measure	2	3	Increase over previous year	Increase over previous year
	Effective partnerships and co-designed agreements with mana whenua	Collaborative decision making with mana whenua partners	Effective decision making achieved through active involvement with mana whenua through strong partnership arrangements	Mana whenua report evidence of strong partnership arrangements and progress towards positive outcomes ²²	New measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved
			Positive outcomes for Māori achieved through effective and resourced planning and engagement	Increased incorporation and use of mātauranga Māori across services delivered by Greater Wellington	New measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved
			Mana whenua and Māori are enabled to achieve strong, prosperous and resilient outcomes	Deliver Te Matarau a Māui annual work programme as agreed to by independent Board	New measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved
				Mana whenua and Māori report they are prepared for managing effective responses to civil defence and other emergencies	New measure	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved	Achieved

²⁰ LTMA = Land Transport Management Act

²¹ RTC = Regional Transport Committee

²² Annual Qualitative Survey of our six mana whenua partners.

He kupu mō te Tahua – Funding impact statements

REGIONAL STRATEGY AND PARTNERSHIPS PROSPECTIVE FUNDING IMPACT STATEMENT FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Sources of operating funding											
General rate	9,558	12,572	14,158	16,446	16,479	16,657	16,638	16,815	17,283	17,265	16,982
Targeted rate	8,400	7,559	7,255	7,955	8,628	8,903	8,306	9,619	9,785	9,984	7,061
Subsidies and grants for operating purposes	2,513	1,531	1,507	1,591	1,624	1,666	1,701	1,739	1,778	1,818	1,836
Fees and charges	18	18	19	19	20	20	21	21	22	22	23
Fines, infringement fees, and other receipts ¹	2,831	3,744	3,785	3,833	4,006	4,057	4,255	4,318	4,428	4,514	4,573
Total operating funding	23,320	25,424	26,724	29,844	30,757	31,303	30,921	32,512	33,296	33,603	30,475
Applications of operating funding											
Payments to staff and suppliers	34,027	36,776	39,931	47,737	25,859	26,502	26,755	27,827	29,185	29,368	24,572
Finance costs	938	1,184	1,531	1,981	2,057	1,816	1,596	1,454	1,366	1,273	1,102
Internal charges and overheads applied	184	77	87	90	87	80	77	82	84	84	59
Total applications of operating funding	35,149	38,037	41,549	49,808	28,003	28,398	28,428	29,363	30,635	30,725	25,733
Surplus/(deficit) of operating funding	(11,829)	(12,613)	(14,825)	(19,964)	2,754	2,905	2,493	3,149	2,661	2,878	4,742
Sources of capital funding											
Subsidies and grants for capital expenditure	510	510	57	133	-	34	58	-	36	63	-
Increase / (decrease) in debt	7,966	14,425	15,073	18,624	(2,052)	(2,532)	(1,388)	(2,342)	(5,909)	(5,622)	(7,248)
Gross proceeds from asset sales	30	30	31	-	48	18	67	35	54	18	-
Total sources of capital funding	8,506	14,965	15,161	18,757	(2,004)	(2,480)	(1,263)	(2,307)	(5,819)	(5,541)	(7,248)
Applications of capital funding											
- to meet additional demand	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
- to improve the level of service	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
- to replace existing assets	1,105	1,145	228	277	166	134	389	133	263	189	57
Increase / (decrease) in investments	(93)	1,379	347	(1,582)	482	501	735	596	(3,213)	(2,964)	(2,676)
Increase / (decrease) in reserves	(4,335)	(172)	(239)	98	102	(210)	106	113	(208)	112	113
Total applications of capital funding	(3,323)	2,352	336	(1,207)	750	425	1,230	842	(3,158)	(2,663)	(2,506)
Surplus/(deficit) of funding	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Depreciation on Regional Strategy and Partnerships assets	461	395	596	603	646	644	432	219	211	191	210

¹ This includes revenue from the territorial authorities to fund the amalgamated regional emergency management group.

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to this group of activities, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

REGIONAL STRATEGY AND PARTNERSHIPS PROSPECTIVE FUNDING INFORMATION FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Operating funding											
Regional economic development ²	5,009	4,693	4,761	4,897	5,017	5,147	5,272	5,404	5,544	5,691	5,835
Emergency Management	4,093	4,805	4,608	4,673	4,880	4,863	5,121	5,150	5,260	5,330	5,386
Democratic Services	2,682	2,642	2,863	2,779	2,817	3,098	2,975	3,015	3,327	3,125	3,218
Relationships with mana whenua and Māori	1,038	2,743	2,782	2,856	2,921	2,988	3,058	3,132	3,210	3,288	3,384
Regional transport planning and programmes	5,592	5,309	6,560	8,623	8,513	8,417	8,395	8,487	8,560	8,672	8,452
Regional integrated planning ¹	4,906	4,105	3,731	4,278	4,821	4,988	4,281	5,486	5,541	5,624	2,575
Climate change	-	1,128	1,418	1,738	1,787	1,802	1,819	1,837	1,855	1,874	1,625
Total operating funding	23,320	25,424	26,724	29,844	30,757	31,303	30,921	32,512	33,296	33,603	30,475
Applications of operating funding											
Regional economic development ²	5,108	4,691	4,761	4,896	5,016	5,139	5,265	5,396	5,534	5,681	5,825
Emergency Management	4,023	4,735	4,572	4,673	4,768	4,863	4,963	5,069	5,177	5,287	5,386
Democratic Services	2,604	2,521	3,060	2,671	2,718	3,273	2,831	2,903	3,499	3,027	3,067
Relationships with mana whenua and Māori	1,332	2,741	2,781	2,855	2,920	2,986	3,057	3,131	3,208	3,286	3,383
Regional transport planning and programmes	13,920	15,818	18,588	25,525	5,673	5,560	5,470	5,438	5,473	5,527	5,490
Regional integrated planning ¹	8,162	4,685	4,858	6,147	5,946	5,637	5,919	6,510	6,831	7,005	1,679
Climate change	-	2,845	2,929	3,040	961	940	923	915	913	912	904
Total applications of operating funding	35,149	38,037	41,549	49,808	28,003	28,398	28,428	29,363	30,635	30,725	25,733
Capital expenditure											
Capital project expenditure	1,000	1,000	112	261	-	66	113	-	72	123	-
Land and buildings	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Plant and equipment	5	45	17	16	5	15	51	18	16	5	57
Vehicles	100	100	99	-	161	53	225	115	175	61	-
Total capital expenditure	1,105	1,145	228	277	166	134	389	133	263	189	57

¹ Regional integrated planning includes the rates and expenditure associated with the Warm Greater Wellington Program. Only ratepayers participating in the scheme are charge a rate to recover the costs of the scheme. In the 2020/21 Annual Plan Regional Integrated Planning was presented as Regional Initiatives.

² In the 2020/21 Annual Plan Regional Economic Development was presented as Wellington Regional Strategy.

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to this group of activities, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

Additional Note to Funding Impact Statement: Long Term Plan funding approach for Let's Get Wellington Moving (LGWM)

Funding arrangements beyond June 2021 are still to be agreed between LGWM partners.

For planning purposes, partners have agreed to a continuation of the current 60 / 20 / 20 split between Waka Kotahi/NZ Transport Agency and the councils for business case development work for the first three years of the long term plan, with assets being funded by the presumed asset owner. Greater Wellington is not expected to acquire any assets over this period.

Beyond the initial three year period, decisions are still to be made on the preferred programme, asset ownership, and funding split. Accordingly, provisional funding is planned for between the partners based on an updated version of the Indicative Package using the same funding split assumptions that were used in the Recommended Programme of Investment. On this basis, and for the purposes of LTP planning, Greater Wellington is currently planning for approximately 10 percent of the total LGWM costs. All costs other than operational expenditure is debt funded.



Ngā puna wai



Water supply



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao



Ko ā matou mahi – What we do

Greater Wellington is responsible for collecting, treating and distributing safe and healthy drinking water to Wellington, Hutt, Upper Hutt and Porirua City councils. This work is carried out for Greater Wellington by Wellington Water Limited, a joint council-owned water management company. City and district councils are responsible for the distribution of water to households and businesses through their own networks. Providing the bulk water supply to the city councils involves managing an extensive network of infrastructure, ensuring safe, high-quality, secure and reliable water sources, and that our freshwater is sustainable.

Our priorities are focused on providing clean and sustainable drinking water and reducing water demand and providing bulk supply that is respectful to the environment.

Our priority is a bulk water supply that is robust, to ensure sufficient drinking water is available for the immediate future and for generations to come. We must also be able to cope with emergencies and the long-term impacts of climate change, while embracing the concept of Te Mana o te Wai on our source and ecology.

Risk prioritised investment balances future renewals and upgrade programmes giving us confidence in our investment decision making, increases our resilience and our ability to sustainably supply the district.

Did you know?

Last year central Government launched the **Three Waters Reform** to improve local government water service arrangements.

The Government's starting intention is to reform local government's three waters services into a small number of multi-regional entities with a bottom line of public ownership, however the size and design of these entities are yet to be determined.

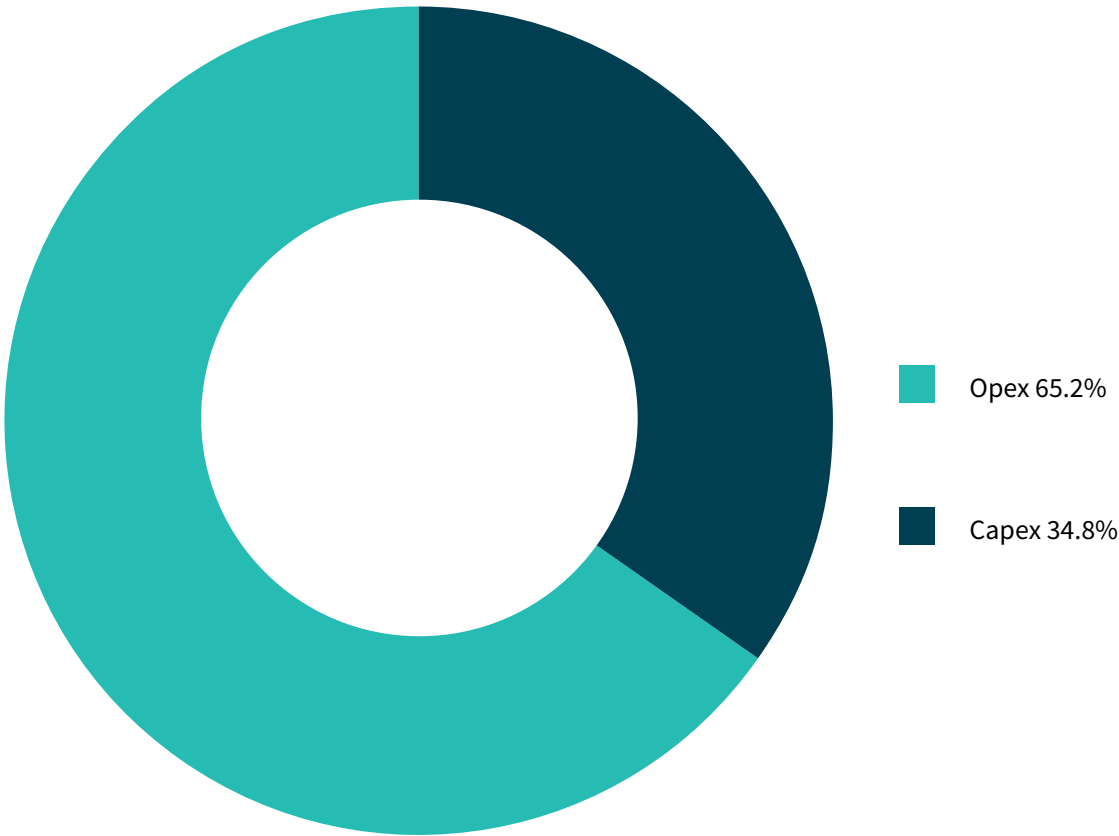
Drinking water supply is a critical service and will continue to be provided by Greater Wellington throughout the establishment and transfer period.

For more information visit: www.dia.govt.nz/three-waters-reform-programme

This group of activities contributes to the Community Outcomes:

- Thriving environment**
Water supply is respectful to the environment that we live in
- Connected communities**
The region has sufficient water supply that is of high quality and safe
- Resilient future**
Bulk water supply is sustainable to the community as our environment changes

Ten year average spend on CAPEX and OPEX for Water Supply



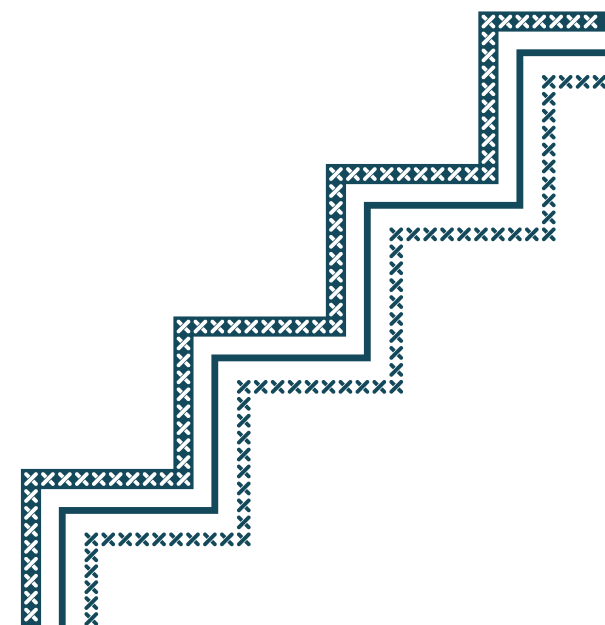
Relationship with mana whenua and mātāwaka

Tāngata whenua play a strong role planning for capacity of resources, water and ensuring the mauri of our environment is maintained. Working with tāngata whenua iwi is critical to our ability to deliver many of our water supply projects. Te Mana o te Wai recognises and realises the mana of our waters. Te Mana o te Wai is a concept for managing all waters in a way that prioritises the health and wellbeing of the water (quantity, quality and ecology).

Te Mana o te Wai is a cloak over all Greater Wellington bulk water supply work, freshwater regulation and Resource Management Act (RMA) activities functions and duties.

All persons and duties in these functions must give effect to Te Mana o te Wai. This whole system approach recognises Te Ao Maori world view and the fundamentals of tikianga, matauranga Māori and kaitiakitanga, (to name a few).

Two iwi groups have joined the committee overseeing Wellington Water Limited. Te Rūnanga Toa Rangatira Inc. and Taranaki Whānui now each have a seat on the Wellington Water Limited Committee, which also comprises a single member of each shareholding council.



Opportunities and challenges

Opportunities

- Embracing and realising Te Mana o te Wai and managing all waters in a way that prioritises the health and wellbeing of our water (quantity, quality and ecology) alongside a kaupapa Māori approach in our work programmes and services
- Community awareness of the value of water supply services and their provision will drive proactive leak detection and effective water conservation initiatives
- The establishment of a regulator and the broader reform process to ensure a consistent standard of safe and reliable drinking water across the country, but also health and wellbeing of all waters across the whole water cycle
- Climate change impacts are being felt now and within the lifetime of this LTP will be felt more keenly. This requires deliberate, evidence-based decisions in the short term, to enable our long term, well-planned adaptation approach, including how, and where, we deliver water assets and services

- Government progress on its infrastructure priorities of transport, housing and water, through new delivery mechanisms such as Te Waihanga (Infrastructure Commission) and Taumata Arowai (water services regulator) is promoting approaches to infrastructure that are adaptive, optimised and future oriented – collaborative, with consideration for long-term use, and lifetime cost and demand factors

Challenges

- Regulatory reforms, stricter water quantity and quality rules, decarbonisation, adapting to climate change, natural disasters, urban growth and demand and the structural ageing of infrastructure all require changes to what was business-as-usual service delivery
- We are not meeting our one in 50 year drought resilience level of service. Changes in climate, water shortages during drought years and as demand from increases in population will contribute to our ability to meet current and future demand
- Funding and delivery of a significant capital work programme to maintain levels of service and support growth
- Reducing emissions associated with the abstraction, treatment and supply of drinking water and well as construction of new carbon intensive (concrete, steel) assets

- Skills shortage at all levels of the engineering industry from experienced consultants and contractors, to skilled labour are limiting the availability of contractors and consultants to progress programmed works. The limited availability is also leading to increased costs and timeframes for delivery

Significant negative effects and how we will address them

Water supply infrastructure for the collection, storage, treatment and distribution of water can have a negative effect on environmental wellbeing through water abstraction levels in groundwater and in rivers, and the use of electricity for treating and pumping water. A new supply could also result in an increase in these effects as well as on indigenous biodiversity.

We will address this by identifying the environmental impacts of existing water supply activities and very closely monitoring these through resource consents and an ISO 14001 accredited environmental management system. We are also reducing our impacts by continuing to use electricity and chemicals more efficiently and by encouraging people to use water wisely.

Ko ngā kaupapa me ngā hotaka matua o te rōpū Puna Wai – Projects and key programmes of the Water supply activity group

	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Kaitoke main (Silverstream Bridge) replacement Replacement of the pipe across the Hutt River at Silverstream which supplies treated water to Porirua City and North Wellington to reduce its risk of failure and improve its resilience.										
Kaitoke Flume Bridge replacement Replacement of the pipe bridge supplying raw water to the Te Marua Water Treatment Plant to enhance its resilience and ability to continue to supply water to the region following an earthquake.										
Te Marua Water Treatment Plant capacity optimisation Upgrade of the Te Marua Water Treatment Plant to maximise its hydraulic capacity under all raw water quality conditions, thereby improving the security of supply to the region.										

	Year									
	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10
Gear Island and Waterloo wells replacement Replacement of the boreholes at Gear Island and Waterloo which are approaching the end of their service life to reduce the risk of their failure and interruptions to supply.										
Te Marua Water Treatment Plant Clarifiers upgrades Upgrades of the clarifiers at the Te Marua Water Treatment Plant to improve their resilience and ability to continue to treat and supply water to the region following an earthquake.										

Ko ngā inenga mahi – Performance measures

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Thriving Environment	A clean, safe and sustainable future drinking water supply		Provide water that is safe, and pleasant to drink	Compliance with part 4 of the drinking water standards (bacteria compliance criteria) ²³	100%	Compliant	Compliant	Compliant	Compliant
				Compliance with part 5 of the drinking water standards (protozoal compliance criteria) ²³	100%	Compliant	Compliant	Compliant	Compliant
				Customer satisfaction: number of complaints regarding water clarity, taste, odour, pressure/flow, and supply ²³	0	<20 complaints per 1,000 connections	<20 complaints per 1,000 connections	<20 complaints per 1,000 connections	<20 complaints per 1,000 connections
				Number of waterborne disease outbreaks	0	0	0	0	0
Resilient Future	Reduce water demand to support a sustainable water supply to avoid unnecessary investment in significant new water supply infrastructure	Support the reduction of the overall bulk water supply to the four metropolitan cities by 25 percent by 2030	Provide a continuous and secure bulk water supply	Average consumption of drinking water per day per resident within the TA districts ²³	369.8 L/d/p	<375 L/d/p	<375 L/d/p	<375 L/d/p	<375 L/d/p

²³ Non-Financial Performance Measures Rules 2013, Water Supply (DIA Mandatory Measure).

Community Outcome	Strategic Priorities	Key Result Areas	Levels of Service	Performance Measures	Baseline (2019/20)	2021/22 Target	2022/23 Target	2023/24 Target	2024-31 Target
Resilient Future	Reduce water demand to support a sustainable water supply to avoid unnecessary investment in significant new water supply infrastructure	Support the reduction of the overall bulk water supply to the four metropolitan cities by 25 percent by 2030	Provide a continuous and secure bulk water supply	Maintenance of the reticulation network: Percentage of real water loss from the networked reticulation system ²³	0.07%	+/- 0.25%	+/- 0.25%	+/- 0.25%	+/- 0.25%
				Response times to attend urgent call-outs in response to a fault or unplanned interruption to the network reticulation system ²³	Time to reach site: 0 min Time to confirm resolution: 0 hours	Time to reach site: <90min Time to confirm resolution: <8 hours	Time to reach site: <90min Time to confirm resolution: <8 hours	Time to reach site: <90min Time to confirm resolution: <8 hours	Time to reach site: <90min Time to confirm resolution: <8 hours
				Response times to attend non-urgent call-outs in response to a fault or unplanned interruption to the network reticulation system ²³	Time to reach site: 0.9 hours Time to confirm resolution: 1.25 days	Time to reach site: <72 hours Time to confirm resolution: <20 days	Time to reach site: <72 hours Time to confirm resolution: <20 days	Time to reach site: <72 hours Time to confirm resolution: <20 days	Time to reach site: <72 hours Time to confirm resolution: <20 days
				Number of events in the bulk water supply preventing the continuous supply of drinking water to consumers	0	0	0	0	0
				Sufficient water is available to meet normal demand except in a drought with a severity of greater than or equal to 1 in 50 years	6.9%	<2%	<2%	<2%	<2%

²³ Non-Financial Performance Measures Rules 2013, Water Supply (DIA Mandatory Measure).

He kupu mō te Tahua – Funding impact statements

WATER SUPPLY PROSPECTIVE FUNDING IMPACT STATEMENT FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Sources of operating funding											
General rate	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Targeted rate	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Subsidies and grants for operating purposes	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Fees and charges	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Fines, infringement fees, and other receipts ¹	36,609	39,881	43,284	46,261	48,676	51,246	53,621	55,612	57,670	59,965	61,902
Total operating funding	36,609	39,881	43,284	46,261	48,676	51,246	53,621	55,612	57,670	59,965	61,902
Applications of operating funding											
Payments to staff and suppliers	22,232	23,863	25,564	27,158	27,816	28,665	29,720	30,441	31,380	32,541	33,366
Finance costs	5,097	5,001	5,454	5,912	6,264	6,361	6,200	6,147	6,371	6,724	6,811
Internal charges and overheads applied	2,469	2,831	2,914	2,978	3,021	3,056	3,106	3,178	3,245	3,308	3,291
Total applications of operating funding	29,798	31,695	33,932	36,048	37,101	38,082	39,026	39,766	40,996	42,573	43,468
Surplus/(deficit) of operating funding	6,811	8,186	9,352	10,213	11,575	13,164	14,595	15,846	16,674	17,392	18,434
Sources of capital funding											
Subsidies and grants for capital expenditure	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Increase / (decrease) in debt	27,162	29,931	32,571	20,384	32,217	18,610	21,004	11,267	9,253	9,143	12,707
Investment redemption	-	5,000	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total sources of capital funding	27,162	34,931	32,571	20,384	32,217	18,610	21,004	11,267	9,253	9,143	12,707
Applications of capital funding											
Capital expenditure											
- to meet additional demand	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
- to improve the level of service	7,919	12,976	14,217	11,410	3,810	2,378	-	-	-	-	-
- to replace existing assets	23,502	22,271	24,763	16,120	36,720	25,922	31,895	23,165	21,742	22,099	26,507
Increase / (decrease) in investments	3,061	7,870	2,943	3,067	3,262	3,474	3,704	3,948	4,185	4,436	4,634
Increase / (decrease) in reserves	(509)	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total applications of capital funding	33,973	43,117	41,923	30,597	43,792	31,774	35,599	27,113	25,927	26,535	31,141
Surplus/(deficit) of funding	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Water supply levy	35,860	39,319	42,674	45,609	47,891	50,315	52,529	54,331	56,241	58,362	60,183
Depreciation on Water Supply assets	15,969	16,369	17,055	15,977	16,386	17,075	17,409	17,837	18,110	18,269	18,607

¹ This includes the Water supply levy charged to Wellington, Upper Hutt, Hutt and Porirua city councils

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to this group of activities, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

WATER SUPPLY PROSPECTIVE FUNDING INFORMATION FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Operating funding											
Water Supply	36,609	39,881	43,284	46,261	48,676	51,246	53,621	55,612	57,670	59,965	61,902
Total operating funding	69,609	39,881	43,284	46,261	48,676	51,246	53,621	55,612	57,670	59,965	61,902
Applications of operating funding											
Water Supply	29,798	31,695	33,932	36,048	37,101	38,082	39,026	39,766	40,996	42,573	43,468
Total applications of operating funding	29,798	31,695	33,932	36,048	37,101	38,082	39,026	39,766	40,996	42,573	43,468
Capital expenditure											
Water sources	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Water treatment plants	3,979	10,579	16,886	19,956	19,325	8,497	6,512	7,399	6,881	6,534	6,588
Pipelines	9,892	14,326	15,726	2,279	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Pump stations	1,405	440	3,275	1,351	4,456	6,833	8,646	4,419	3,146	3,481	7,842
Reservoirs	-	470	810	15	4,199	-	-	15	15	16	-
Monitoring and control	345	1,129	1,076	1,627	1,725	1,911	1,962	1,133	1,215	1,289	986
Seismic protection	2,610	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Other	13,134	8,246	1,149	2,243	10,765	10,997	14,711	10,134	10,418	10,710	11,020
Capital project expenditure	31,365	35,190	38,922	27,471	40,470	28,238	31,831	23,100	21,675	22,030	26,436
Land and buildings	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Plant and equipment	56	57	57	59	60	62	64	65	67	69	71
Vehicles	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total capital expenditure	31,421	35,247	38,979	27,530	40,530	28,300	31,895	23,165	21,742	22,099	26,507

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.
For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to this group of activities, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.
All figures on this page exclude GST.



Tā te kaunihera rōpū
me ngā mahi haumi



Council controlled
organisations and
investments



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao

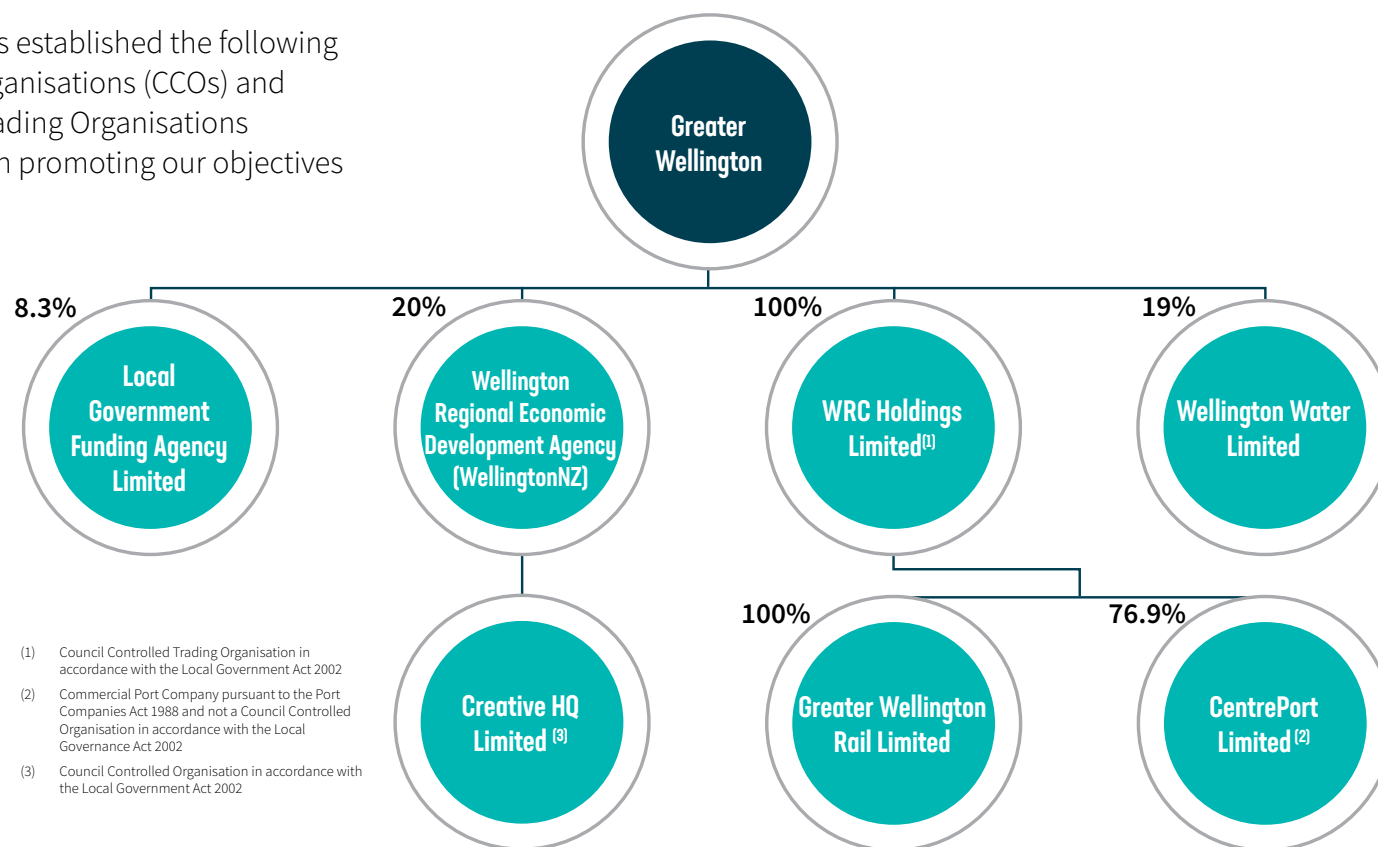


Greater Wellington has a number of subsidiary entities that deliver services to the region and these operate through a variety of structures. These organisations are “council organisations” as defined in the Local Government Act 2002 (section 6).

- A council controlled organisation (CCO)** is an organisation in which the council (or councils) either controls, directly or indirectly, 50 percent of the shareholding votes or has the right, directly or indirectly, to appoint 50 percent or more of the directors, trustees or managers. A CCO can be a company, trust, partnership, incorporated society or joint-venture.
- A council controlled trading organisation (CCTO)** is a CCO that operates a trading undertaking for the purpose of making a profit.
- A council organisation (CO)** is any organisation in which the council has a voting interest or the right to appoint a director, trustee or manager (however described). This is a wide-ranging definition, covering a number of bodies including CCOs and CCTOs.
- Investments** – Greater Wellington has a significant portfolio of investments.

Tā te Kaunihera rōpū me āna rōpū hokohoko – Council controlled organisations (CCO) and Council controlled trading organisation (CCTO)

Greater Wellington has established the following Council controlled organisations (CCOs) and Council Controlled Trading Organisations (CCTOs) which assist in promoting our objectives for the region.



CentrePort Limited (CPL) (76.9 percent owned by Greater Wellington through WRC Holdings and 23.1 percent owned by Horizons Regional Council through MWRC Holdings Limited).

CPL is a Port Company under the Port Companies Act 1988. WRC Holdings holds the shares of CPL. CPL is a commercial organisation and is run by an independent board of directors, unrelated to the Council. CPL provides a commercial return to WRC Holdings Limited by way of dividends.

The major activities of CPL are:

- Port infrastructure (land, wharves, buildings, equipment, utilities)
- Shipping and logistical services (pilotage, towage, berthage)
- Operational service (cargo handling, warehousing, facilities management, property management, security, emergency services)
- Integrated logistics solutions (networks, communications, partnerships)
- Property services (development, leasing management)
- Joint ventures (coldstore, container repair, cleaning, packing, unpacking and storage)

Wellington Water Limited (WWL) (19 percent owned each by Greater Wellington, Wellington City Council, Hutt City Council, Upper Hutt City Council, Porirua City Council, and five percent by South Wairarapa District Council)

WWL was established in September 2014. It is run by an independent board of directors and is accountable to the Wellington Water Committee – a joint committee of elected representatives from each of the shareholding councils and mana whenua representatives. WWL manages water supply activities, delivers capital works programmes and provides councils with asset management and planning advice. WWL manages the water treatment and supply, storm-water and waste-water service delivery in the Wellington region.

WWL manages Greater Wellington's bulk water supply function. They manage local supply, storm-water and waste-water service delivery for five of the territorial authorities in the Wellington Region.

A full list of the specific targets for WWL can be found at: <https://www.wellingtonwater.co.nz/publication-library/statutory-reports/>

Greater Wellington Rail Limited (GWRL) (100 percent owned by Greater Wellington)

GWRL is owned by WRC Holdings Limited. All capital purchases are funded via issuance of shares from WRC Holdings. The board of GWRL has external directorships providing advice and expertise, common with WRC Holdings Limited. GWRL is an asset holding (rolling stock and rail infrastructure) and contracts out the maintenance of these assets. GWRL is wholly owned by WRC Holdings Limited who in turn is wholly owned by Greater Wellington.

GWRL owns Greater Wellington's investments in metro rail assets, which include:

- 18 – SW carriages
- 6 – SE Carriages
- 1 – AG luggage van
- 2 – remote controlled electric shunt crabs
- 83 – two Matangi two car units
- Thorndon electrical multiple unit depot and train wash, metro wheel lathe and building
- 48 – rail stations (excluding Wellington Central Station)
- 14 – pedestrian over-bridges
- 11 – pedestrian underpasses
- Various carparks, other station improvements and ancillary rail related assets

GWRL is responsible for all aspects of asset management, procurement and stewardship, implemented through a management contract with Greater Wellington. An asset management plan is in place which articulates a structured programme to minimise the life cycle costs of asset ownership while maintaining the desired levels of service and sustaining the assets.

Operational delivery of the services is the responsibility of Greater Wellington, delivered via a performance based “partnering contract” with Transdev Wellington Limited for the provision of passenger rail services and rolling stock maintenance.

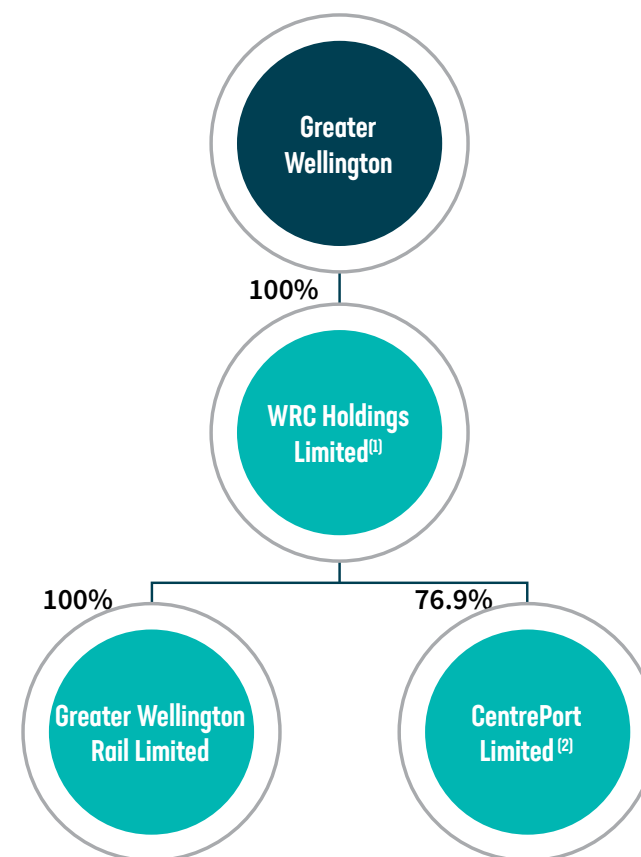
Transdev have subcontracted the rolling stock maintenance services to Hyundai-Rotem Company. Hyundai-Rotem were the manufacturers of the GWRL Matangi fleet.

WRC Holdings Group (100 percent owned by Greater Wellington)

WRC Holdings Limited is Council’s investment holding company. The primary objectives of WRC Holdings Limited are to support Greater Wellington’s strategic vision and operate successful, sustainable and responsible businesses, manage its assets prudently and, where appropriate, provide a commercial return. WRC Holdings Limited has adopted policies

that prudently manage risks and protect the investment. The main operating companies in the Group are CentrePort Limited and Greater Wellington Rail Limited. Each year WRC Holdings Limited provides to Greater Wellington, as 100 percent shareholder, a Statement of Intent for the WRC Holdings Group. The WRC Holdings Group structure was set up for the following reasons that are still applicable:

- Appropriate separation of management and governance
- Imposing commercial discipline on the Group’s activities to produce an appropriate return by ensuring appropriate debt/equity funding and requiring a commercial rate of return where appropriate
- Separating Greater Wellington’s investment and commercial assets from its public good assets
- To determine appropriate strategies for the Group and its subsidiary companies
- To provide a structure to allow external Directors with commercial background to provide advice and expertise at the governance level
- Minimise the risk of owning commercial assets such as rail rolling stock



(1) Council Controlled Trading Organisation in accordance with the Local Government Act 2002

(2) Commercial Port Company pursuant to the Port Companies Act 1988 and not a Council Controlled Organisation in accordance with the Local Governance Act 2002

Wellington Regional Economic Development Agency (WellingtonNZ) (20 percent Greater Wellington and 80 percent Wellington City Council)

WellingtonNZ was established in late 2014. It is owned jointly by Wellington City Council and Greater Wellington. The ownership reflects the proportion of funding by the two shareholding councils. It is run by an independent board of directors.

Grow Wellington and Creative HQ, which were 100 percent owned by Greater Wellington, have been absorbed into WellingtonNZ.

WellingtonNZ is the key provider for economic development in the region, combined with tourism, venues and major events management for Wellington city. It encompasses the functions, and funding, of the following previous organisations and programmes:

- Positively Wellington Tourism
- Positively Wellington Venues
- Wellington City Council's major events team

Tā te Kaunihera rōpū – Council organisation (CO)

Predator Free Wellington Limited (PFW)

PFW is a charitable company established in 2018 to implement the Predator Free Wellington Project. Greater Wellington, together with Wellington City Council, holds 49 percent of the total shares (24.5 percent each). NEXT Foundation holds the remaining shares in the PFW (51 percent).

Greater Wellington together with Wellington City Council has the right to jointly appoint one of three directors to the PFW board or individually to appoint two of five directors to the PFW board.

The three shareholders in PFW, together with third party funders contribute funding to PFW to fund the programme of work required to implement the Predator Free Wellington Project. Greater Wellington and Wellington City Council have entered into an initial five year funding agreement with PFW which is due to expire on 30 June 2023.

Greater Wellington's remaining funding contribution under the initial funding agreement is \$350,000 in 2021/22 and \$200,000 in 2022/23.

The long term plan provides for Greater Wellington to provide future funding of \$250,000 per annum until 30 June 2028. The application of funding beyond 30 June 2023 will be subject to the terms and conditions of a new funding agreement and Greater Wellington's approval of the proposed future programme of work.

Refer to 'Pest Management' in the Environment and Flood Protection section for more information about PFW – page 46.

Wellington Regional Stadium Trust (SKY Stadium)

SKY Stadium was established as a charitable trust to provide a high-quality, multi-purpose venue for sporting and cultural events.

Greater Wellington provided a \$25 million loan to the Wellington Regional Stadium Trust to plan and build the stadium. It is one of the Trust's principal funders.

Greater Wellington appoints one of its Councillors to the Wellington Regional Stadium Trust and jointly with the Wellington City Council appoints other trustees. Greater Wellington also monitors the Trust's performance against its Statement of Trustee Intent.

Did you know?

The Wellington Regional Stadium Trust has requested funding improve the resilience of the stadium's structure. This will be split three ways between the Trust, Greater Wellington and Wellington City Council.

Greater Wellington has committed to fund a third of the cost in form of a \$2.33m grant in 2023/24, subject to Wellington City Council's agreeing to fund their third as well.

Civic Financial Services Limited

Greater Wellington has a minority interest in Civic Financial Services Limited. This investment is owned directly by Greater Wellington rather than via the WRC Holdings Group.

New Zealand Local Government Funding Agency Limited (LGFA) (8.3 percent owned by Greater Wellington)

Greater Wellington is a founding shareholder in the LGFA.

The LGFA was established by statute in December 2011 and Greater Wellington has subscribed to \$1.866 million shares in the LGFA. The LGFA assists local authorities with their wholesale debt requirements by providing funds at better rates than are available to us directly in the market place. Greater Wellington sources term debt requirements from the LGFA and receives an annual dividend.

As part of the arrangement Greater Wellington has guaranteed the debt obligations of the LGFA along with the other shareholders of the LGFA in proportion to its level of rates revenue.

Greater Wellington believes the risk of this guarantee being called on is extremely low, given the internal liquidity arrangements of the LGFA, the lending covenants of the LGFA and the charge over rates the LGFA has from all council borrowers.

Providing savings in annual interest costs for all participating local authorities, making longer-term borrowings available to participating local authorities, enhancing the certainty of access to debt markets for participating local authorities, subject always to operating in accordance with sound business practice; and offering more flexible lending terms to participating local authorities.

LGFA will monitor the quality of the asset book so that it remains of high standard by ensuring it understands each participating local authority's financial position and the general issues confronting the Local Government sector.

LGFA raises debt funding either domestically and/or offshore in either NZ dollars or foreign currency and provides debt funding to New Zealand Local Authorities, and may undertake any other activities considered by the Board to be reasonably related or incidental to, or in connection with, that business.

The LGFA will only lend to local authorities that enter into all the relevant arrangements with it (participating local authorities) and comply with the LGFA's lending policies.

A full list of the specific targets for the LGFA can be found in their statement of intent at: <https://www.lgfa.co.nz/for-investors/annual-reports-and-statement-of-intent>

Ko ngā mahi Haumi – Investments

Greater Wellington has a significant portfolio of investments, comprising of:

- Liquid financial deposits
- Contingency investments for flood protection and water supply
- Material Damage and Business Interruption Fund
- Administrative properties (e.g. depots)
- Forestry
- Equity investments in the WRC Holdings Group (including CentrePort and Greater Wellington Rail Limited)
- Local Government Funding Agency
- Wellington Water Limited and the Wellington Regional Economic Development Agency (WellingtonNZ)

Greater Wellington's approach in managing investments is to balance risk against maximising returns. We recognise that as a responsible public authority, investments should be held for the long term benefit of the community, with any risk being managed appropriately. We also recognise that lower risk generally means lower returns.

From a risk management point of view, Greater Wellington is well aware that investment returns to the rate line are exposed to the success or otherwise of two main investments – the WRC Holdings Group (including CentrePort Limited) and our liquid financial deposits.

Investments offset the need for rates revenue. Regional rates would need to be 8 percent higher without the revenue from Greater Wellington's investments.

Treasury management

Greater Wellington's treasury management is carried out centrally to maximise our ability to negotiate with financial institutions.

We then on-lend these funds to activities that require debt finance. This allows the true cost of debt funding to be reflected in the appropriate areas. The surplus is used to offset regional rates.

Liquid financial deposits

Greater Wellington holds \$33 million in liquid financial deposits as a result of selling our interest in CentrePort Limited to one of our wholly-owned subsidiaries, WRC Holdings Limited. We hold these liquid financial deposits, taking into account the general provisions of our Treasury Management Policy, including our attitude to risk and creditworthy counterparties.

Contingency Investments for Flood Protection and Water

Greater Wellington holds a number of short term contingency investments. They have been established with the purpose of having funds available to pay for the uninsured part of the damage to water supply and flood protection assets in case a disaster (earthquake, major floods etc.) strikes.

Administrative properties

Our interests in the Upper Hutt and Mabey Road depots are grouped to form an investment category, administrative properties.

Forestry

Greater Wellington and our predecessor organisations have been involved in forestry for many years, primarily for soil conservation and water quality purposes.

We currently hold 6,000 hectares of forested land of which around 4,000 hectares is in the western or metropolitan part of the region, with the remaining 2,000 hectares in Wairarapa.

The cutting rights to these forests were sold for a period of up to 60 years in the 2013/14 year. Our overall investment policy with regard to forestry is to maximise long-term returns while meeting soil conservation, water quality and recreational needs.

Ko etahi atu kaupapa a Te Pare Matua Taiaro – Other Greater Wellington interests

The Ferry Terminal

The inter-island ferry provides a connection between the North and South islands of New Zealand and is of national significance. The Wellington ferry terminals are a critical element of this network and planning is underway to replace the ageing facilities with new integrated ferry precinct that combines both ferry operators in a common precinct. This is a joint project being led by the Future Ports Steering Group which comprises Greater Wellington, CentrePort Limited, KiwiRail, Strait Shipping, Waka Kotahi and Wellington City Council alongside mana whenua. This group is currently preparing a masterplan for the precinct. It is then intended to develop detailed designs, a business case and supporting evaluation to support the submission of a consent application in 2021/22.

The timeline for this project is being driven by the timetable for new InterIslander ferries due by 2024/25. The project involves both marine and landside facilities as well as off-site transport improvements. Development of each type of facility will be led, funded and implemented by a lead agency (from within the Future Ports partners).

Greater Wellington is assisting the project through the creation of a Project Management Office, led by an independent Programme Director.

He kupu mō te tahua – Funding impact statements

INVESTMENTS PROSPECTIVE FUNDING IMPACT STATEMENT FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Sources of operating funding											
General rate ¹	(7,823)	(6,682)	(6,260)	(10,190)	(6,592)	(6,544)	(6,150)	(5,429)	(5,688)	(5,271)	(5,393)
Targeted rate	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Subsidies and grants for operating purposes	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Fines, infringement fees, and other receipts ^{2,3}	29,722	27,237	27,153	27,583	27,157	25,782	23,984	22,207	21,900	21,795	20,833
Total operating funding	21,899	20,555	20,893	17,393	20,565	19,238	17,834	16,778	16,212	16,524	15,440
Applications of operating funding											
Payments to staff and suppliers	598	1,698	466	2,937	507	557	603	544	524	540	548
Finance costs	21,327	19,529	18,787	18,296	17,570	16,064	14,527	13,428	12,797	13,000	11,849
Internal charges and overheads applied	(328)	(504)	(129)	(105)	(108)	(110)	(120)	(144)	(143)	(178)	(206)
Total applications of operating funding	21,597	20,723	19,124	21,128	17,969	16,511	15,010	13,828	13,178	13,362	12,191
Surplus/(deficit) of operating funding	302	(168)	1,769	(3,735)	2,596	2,727	2,824	2,950	3,034	3,162	3,249
Sources of capital funding											
Subsidies and grants for capital expenditure	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Increase / (decrease) in debt	14,539	5,859	4,421	6,178	(9,958)	(1,155)	(5,084)	(1,812)	(6,235)	(6,189)	(6,848)
Gross proceeds from asset sales	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Total sources of capital funding	14,539	5,859	4,421	6,178	(9,958)	(1,155)	(5,084)	(1,812)	(6,235)	(6,189)	(6,848)
Applications of capital funding											
Capital expenditure											
- to meet additional demand	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
- to improve the level of service	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
- to replace existing assets	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Increase / (decrease) in investments	3,793	3,253	1,736	2,009	217	242	267	294	318	343	358
Increase / (decrease) in reserves	11,048	2,438	4,454	434	(7,579)	1,330	(2,527)	844	(3,519)	(3,370)	(3,957)
Total applications of capital funding	14,841	5,691	6,190	2,443	(7,362)	1,572	(2,260)	1,138	(3,201)	(3,027)	(3,599)
Surplus/(deficit) of funding	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Depreciation on Investment assets	287	60	39	39	39	39	39	39	38	37	37

¹ Net Investment surpluses are used to reduce the general rate. It is applied to general rate as all ratepayers benefit the same proportionally from a reduction in the general rates.

² Other receipts include revenue from pest control.

³ Greater Wellington manages community outcome debt via an internal debt function. Other receipts includes internal interest income which is the total interest charged to the operational activities. External investments and debt are managed through a central treasury management function in accordance with the Treasury Management Policy.

Internal interest revenue 24,808 22,869 22,530 22,802 22,356 20,982 19,016 17,249 16,818 16,621 15,645

This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to investments, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

INVESTMENTS PROSPECTIVE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
NET CONTRIBUTION TO GENERAL RATES FROM INDIVIDUAL INVESTMENTS											
Liquid financial deposits	613	432	468	492	564	637	709	782	839	896	921
WRC Holdings	3,708	5,308	3,970	6,969	3,868	3,767	3,666	3,565	3,565	3,564	3,563
Treasury management	3,341	1,817	3,452	4,253	4,424	4,305	3,832	2,903	3,031	2,474	2,518
Other Investments and Property	161	(875)	(1,629)	(1,524)	(2,264)	(2,165)	(2,058)	(1,822)	(1,748)	(1,663)	(1,608)
Total contribution to general rates	7,823	6,682	6,261	10,190	6,592	6,544	6,149	5,428	5,687	5,271	5,394

For more information on the revenue and financing mechanisms applicable to investments, please refer to Greater Wellington's Revenue and Financing Policy.

All figures on this page exclude GST.



Ko ngā tautoko ā-rautaki,
ā-kaupapa here

Supporting strategies & policies



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao



Te rautaki hanganga 2021-51 Infrastructure strategy 2021-51

Executive summary

Greater Wellington's Infrastructure Strategy tells you how we plan to manage our infrastructure over the next 30 years. To support the extraordinary region: thriving environment, connected communities, resilient future vision we have for the region, this strategy defines the nature of the challenges we face, our approach and options for dealing with those challenges; and the implications of these actions while ensuring intergeneration equity.

The Infrastructure Strategy is informed and delivered by the following asset management plans -

- Water supply
- Public transport
- Flood protection
- Regional parks
- Environmental science
- Harbours

The Wellington region needs to respond to some big challenges. As well community wellbeing and climate action considerations, there is also infrastructure under-investment, Wellington being home to more people, structural and legislative reforms, and ensuring financial sustainability and equability. These are the key challenge we face;

- Achieving carbon neutrality
- Improving resilience
- Managing critical infrastructure
- Affordability

Introduction

Infrastructure is the Council's biggest area of activity (regulator, funder and provider): Greater Wellington is responsible for over \$1 billion of assets. The core infrastructure assets we own for bulk water supply, flood protection, and public transport constitute the majority of Greater Wellington's asset value, and require our largest annual operating expenditure commitments. These assets all enable and support our activities and outcomes for the region.

Greater Wellington also has a critical kaitiakitanga role in ensuring the wellbeing of our local communities and environment.

Scope of Strategy

The strategy identifies our significant issues, the most likely scenarios and significant decisions we need to make, against the 30 year timeframe.

Greater Wellington manages the following infrastructure portfolios:

- Water supply
- Public transport
- Flood protection
- Regional parks
- Environmental science
- Harbours

While all are important to achieving vision, not all portfolios will face the significant issues identified, or will the issues affect each asset group equally and, in some cases, at all.

The Infrastructure Strategy provides details of the level and timing of investment needed to operate, replace, renew and upgrade existing facilities and the Financial Strategy outlines the required rating and debt levels to fund these investments. Together the two strategies outline how Greater Wellington intends to balance investment in assets and services with affordability.

What has changed since 2018?

Greater Wellington prepared its first Infrastructure Strategy as part of the 2015-25 Long Term Plan (LTP), and a second in the 2018-28 LTP. Much of the information and assumptions in these preceding strategies are valid today.

We have reviewed our 2018 strategy, and rather than starting from scratch, have used that as a base understanding that we need to take an enduring approach to making infrastructure decisions.

The type of work Greater Wellington needs to do and provide has not changed. However we continue to review and adjust how we operate and how we deliver our services.

The table (1) below summarises what the principal options and the issue they address in 2018 and their status in 2020.

Table 1

2018 Issue	Principle Options	Cost (2018)	Time	Status 2020
Ageing Infrastructure	Replacement of Kaitoke trunk water main	\$19 million	2018-21	As planned
	Waterloo and Gear Island aquifer wells replacement	\$9 million & \$19 million	2019-25 2028-35	As planned
	Lower Wairarapa Valley Development including George Blundell Barrage Gates	\$205 million	2018-48	As planned
	Replacement with Electro/Diesel Multiple Unit fleet	\$33 million	2023-24	As planned
	Rail station infrastructure renewal and upgrades	\$71 million	2019-29	As planned
	Real Time Information System replacement or renewal	\$19 million	2028-29	As planned
2018 Issue	Most Likely Scenario	Cost	Time	Status
Resilience	Ngauranga and Wainuiomata reservoir strengthening	\$5 million	2018 – 20	Wainuiomata underway Ngauranga reprioritised
	Cross harbour pipeline	\$116 million	2018-23	Reprioritised until 2031-35
	RiverLink and other Floodplain Management Plans	\$515 million	2018-48	Ongoing
2018 Issue	Most Likely Scenario	Cost	Time	Status
Affordability	Water Supply source development	\$320 million	2032-40	Ongoing
	Flood Protection provision of recreational and amenity facilities	\$16 million	2018-48	Ongoing
	Upgrade shelters and develop interchange hubs	\$8.3 million	2018-19	Complete
	Install integrated ticketing	\$48 million	2018-21	Ongoing
	Let's Get Wellington Moving	\$67 million	2021-26	Ongoing

There have also been undertakings that have had an impact on what and how we deliver services and when, including:

- The biggest change is New Zealand's declaration of a climate emergency and the corresponding Carbon Neutral Government Programme, which requires the public sector to achieve carbon neutrality by 2025. In 2019 Greater Wellington committed to an organisational target of carbon neutral by 2030.
- COVID-19 pandemic and recovery planning, and the economic stimulus initiatives undertaken by government and regional development agencies will require us to reprioritise capex commitments. The economic impact on our region and on Aotearoa New Zealand is still not understood and the duration of the global impact is difficult to determine.
- The government is progressing its infrastructure priorities of transport, housing and water, through new delivery mechanisms of Te Waihanga (Infrastructure Commission) and Taumata Arowai (water services regulator) in partnership with the outcomes focus of Waka Kotahi (Transport Agency) and Kainga Ora (Housing Agency).
- The Government's three waters reform will create a small number of entities responsible for drinking water, wastewater and stormwater services. Greater Wellington expect to still own the bulk water supply assets in 3 years time, and that they will transfer to a new water entity at some point in the following 10 years. Bulk water supply will be required throughout the establishment and transfer period, so we have planned and financed accordingly.
- The Government Policy Statement on Land Transport 2021 (GPS) provides national strategic transportation direction and priorities, and guides funding allocation by Waka Kotahi. The GPS also confirms the Government's commitment to the Let's Get Wellington Moving programme and support of the New Zealand Rail Plan (NZRP). The NZRP in turn identifies the future opportunities for the Wellington rail network and services.
- Since the last Infrastructure Strategy we have reviewed and revised our Metlink activities, our infrastructure, our communication and our people to improve both quality of service and interactions between the Metlink Group and our customers. Our asset management approach, responsibilities and controls ensure our asset management decisions align with our strategic priorities.
- The Wellington Regional Growth Framework is a spatial plan that will describe a long-term vision for how the region will grow, change and respond to key urban development challenges and opportunities. The Framework will identify regional infrastructure required - such as housing, three waters, public transport - in the context of climate change, resilience and natural hazards as well as the aspirations of mana whenua.

Our Strategic direction

Greater Wellington's infrastructure underpins our ability to deliver our vision, community outcomes and strategic priorities.

Our Vision

An extraordinary region – thriving environment, connected communities, resilient future

Our Purpose

Working together for the greater environmental good

Our Community Outcomes

We promote the social, economic, environmental, and cultural well-being of our communities through our community outcomes:

Thriving Environment – healthy fresh and coastal water, clean and safe drinking water, unique landscapes and indigenous biodiversity, sustainable land use, a prosperous low carbon economy

Connected Communities – vibrant and liveable region in which people can move around, active and public transport, sustainable rural and urban centres that are connected to each other, including mana whenua and mātāwaka Māori communities

Resilient Future – safe and healthy communities, a strong and thriving regional economy, inclusive and equitable participation, adapting to the effects of climate change and natural hazards, community preparedness, modern and robust infrastructure

Overarching Strategic Priorities

Improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori – proactively engage mana whenua and mātāwaka Māori in decision making, and incorporate Te Ao Māori and mātauranga Māori perspectives, so we can achieve the best outcomes for Māori across all aspects of our region

Responding to the climate emergency – meeting the challenge of climate change by demonstrating leadership in regional climate action and advocacy, and ensuring our operations are carbon neutral by 2030

Adapting and responding to the impacts of COVID-19 – take a leadership role in responding to the economic consequences of COVID-19 and support the region's transition to a sustainable and low carbon economy

Aligning with Government direction – rise to the challenges set by Central Government to ramp up environmental protection and continue to provide high quality public transport services.

Infrastructure Strategy Principles

We take a principles approach to how we manage our assets, ensuring a consistent and considered approach.




- **Forward looking** – intergenerational equity. Infrastructure is future oriented – developed and managed with consideration for long-term use including future technology and population changes
- **Optimal** – Greater Wellington will optimise its infrastructure planning to take account of lifetime cost and demand factors
- **Adaptable** – We will build and develop assets that are resilient to social and environmental changes, including adverse events
- **Coordinated** – We develop our infrastructure in consultation with our major partners reflecting our part in the national system (central government, territorial authorities, Council controlled Organisations)

Our assets and the services they provide

Water supply






The bulk water supply assets include a network of pipelines, pumping stations, reservoirs, treatment plants and other assets. Greater Wellington owns the bulk water supply assets.

Greater Wellington provides bulk water supply to four of the region's cities - Wellington, Porirua, Hutt, and Upper Hutt. Those cities supply water to the end consumer through their local reticulation networks. Wellington Water Limited, a Council-controlled Organization owned by six local authorities, is contracted to manage the water supply activity on the council's behalf.

Assets	Levels of Service	Performance 2019/20
Distribution pipework 187 km	Safe and healthy water	
Treatment plants 4 No		
Tunnels 9 km	Respectful of the environment	
Water storage 3 No		
Pump stations 15 No	Resilient networks support our community	
Roads and tracks 45 km		
Raw water intakes & wells 2,688 No		
Aquifer wells 18 No		
		Sufficient water cannot be guaranteed to meet normal demand in a drought with a severity of greater than or equal to 1 in 50 years.





Metlink public transport

Greater Wellington plans, funds and operates the Metlink public transport network of train, bus and harbour ferry services throughout the region. We own and maintain parts of the public transport network including trains, railway stations, and bus shelters. We contract companies to operate the train, bus and harbour ferry services on our behalf - we do not own the buses or the ferries.

Assets	Levels of Service (2018)	Performance (against 2018 LOS)
Rail Rolling Stock Rail Station Infrastructure Bus Fleet Management Bus and Ferry Infrastructure Customer Information Assets	Transform and elevate customer experience and use of Metlink passenger services Maintain and improve the performance and condition of Metlink assets Deliver services in accordance with the published timetable Provide accessible and accurate information on Metlink services to the public Provide a fares and ticketing system that attracts and retains customers	 Rail and bus users not satisfied with their trip. Passenger transport boardings did not meet target  Passengers satisfied with stop/station/wharf assets, but not satisfied with condition of shelters  Reliability and punctuality of services did not meet targets  Users not satisfied with the provision of information  Measure changed in 2018/19








Flood protection

We manage flood risk from the region's rivers and streams. We investigate flood hazards, develop floodplain management plans and maintain and build flood protection works in accordance with these plans. We also provide an advice and consultation service for internally and externally in relation to flood and erosion risks. In providing this activity we also enable public recreational use and enjoyment of river corridors and contribute to the restoration of the natural and cultural values of rivers.

Assets (number)	Levels of Service	Performance
Stopbank Reaches 1,095	Improve information and understanding of flood risk in the community	
Individual Structures 107	Infrastructure is managed to agreed level of service	
Bank Edge Structural 1,777	Minimise the environmental impact of flood protection works	
Bank Edge Vegetative 1,539	Improve community's resilience to flooding	
Channel Assets 1,074		
Berms Amenity 744		


Regional parks

Greater Wellington manages a network of regional parks for the community's use and enjoyment. The network includes a range of unique natural areas for recreation and conservation. We plan for the future of the network, provide services and facilities for visitors and work with mana whenua and community groups to protect and restore the environment of regional parks.

Assets	Levels of Service	Performance
Amenity area 119	Maintain/enhance the Park experience	
Building 158	Provide on-park administration, information, public relations and by-law enforcement	
Environmental area 8		
Park furniture 319	Provide information, skills and support to encourage the public to contribute to park visitor services	
Heritage feature 90		
Information 1,557	Get more people in	
Land management area 6		
Production area 74	Work others to meet the recreational needs of current and future generations and protect values of regional significance	
Structure 886		
Track 213	Degraded environments are restored	
	Develop and implement conservation plans for high priority heritage sites	


Environmental science

We monitor rainfall, river flows, groundwater levels and quality, freshwater coastal water quality, air quality and land quality and biodiversity. We gather this information to carry out our regulatory functions, to monitor the state of the environment and measure the effectiveness of policy statements and plans, and to make the information available to the public.

Assets (number)	Levels of Service	Performance
72 river/flow monitoring sites 79 rainfall monitoring sites 84 groundwater level monitoring sites 5 lake level monitoring sites 5 wetland level monitoring sites 2 tide level monitoring sites 6 air quality monitoring sites 17 climate monitoring stations 3 turbidity monitoring stations	Environmental information is available in the right way to the right people at the right place and the right time for good decision making.	

Harbours

We provide aids to navigation to assist all users of the region's coastal waters to navigate safely. This includes providing accurate, relevant and timely information via our Harbour Communication Station (Beacon Hill).

Assets	Levels of Service	Performance 2019/20
Navigation Aids with lights 19 Unlit channel markers 6 Large floating steel buoys with lights 2 Signal station operated 24/7 1 Vessels 3	Provide safe and competent maritime management for commercial and recreational users of our region's waters.	 Maintaining our navigational safety equipment is critical and while we did not quite meet our targets by a very nominal amount, the equipment remained operational.

Critical assets

Central to managing risks, hazards and resilience is the criticality of assets. Critical assets are those that have a higher consequence of failure in terms of impact on the agreed level of service, the environment, the organisation's reputation or priorities, or economic and financial impacts.

A criticality framework is used to ensure a consistent approach to assessing the probability and consequence of failure. The criticality ranking aligns with the Global Criticality Rating subsequently developed by the New Zealand Treasury – National Infrastructure Unit. The criticality of all Greater Wellington's assets (1 (Significant) to 5 (Insignificant)) has been established and used to inform their lifecycle management.

More critical assets have prioritised asset inspections, maintenance renewal and investment strategies.

Asset management approach

Asset management is a core business process and integrated with all other business processes at Greater Wellington. The organisation has committed to best practice asset management. This means using practices to manage assets and long-term works programmes to deliver agreed levels of service, in the most cost effective manner, throughout their lifecycle.

Greater Wellington uses its asset management plans as a basis for, and to deliver, the Infrastructure Strategy.

Our approach is guided by the International Infrastructure Management Manual (IIMM). Asset management is a continuous exercise and Asset Management Plans are refreshed annually, and reviewed three yearly, to deliver activities and contribute strongly to Greater Wellington's priorities.

The three components of best practice asset management relevant to this strategy are:

- Lifecycle analysis
- Service levels and
- Future demand and risks

Lifecycle analysis

Greater Wellington uses a lifecycle management approach in its management of assets. We maintain our assets until they reach the end of their useful lives, when they are renewed, or upgraded. As such, we consider lowest long-term/whole of life cost (rather than short-term savings) when making decisions.

Asset knowledge and information is crucial; it underpins this Infrastructure Strategy, and the LTP, and enables evidence based- decision making. Our knowledge of our assets and forecasting capability has continued to grow – as part of the implementation of our new asset management information system – Ngā Tahi/ TechOne. Our asset inventory is integral to optimise our assets useful life.

An asset's useful life is managed based on:

- Age and condition profile
- Performance and customer service issues
- Growth and changing demands
- Criticality and risk
- Ongoing maintenance requirements
- The differing economic lives of individual assets

The approach to determining condition varies, across asset groups, sub-groups and then has several condition criteria based on legislative, industry practice or service level criteria. Performance is determined against the measures against an assets level of service.

Condition, data confidence and asset management maturity are all based on 1 – 5 rating scales (table 2). These definitions all use the IIMM framework.

The criticality codes align with the Global Criticality Rating subsequently developed by the New Zealand Treasury – National Infrastructure Unit.

Table 2: Key for condition, data confidence, criticality and asset management maturity scales, all based on 1 – 5 rating scales

	Condition	Data confidence	Criticality	Maturity
1	Excellent	Systematic and fully optimised data programme	Significant, region wide, long term disruption and significant cost to restore service	Advanced – Programmes driven by optimised decision-making, risk management and service level/cost trade off. Improvement programme focus on maintaining ongoing practice
2	Some minor maintenance work is required	Reliable data in information system with analysis and reporting	Major disruption over an extended period	Intermediate – strategic context, analysis of condition and performance, customer engagement in LOS, ODM/risk applied to projects
3	Maintenance is required to return to the expected level of service	Sufficient information to support basic analysis	Moderate. Serious localised impacts and cost	Core – Approach to risk, condition and performance assessments, demand forecasts, 10 year financial and an improvement plan
4	Requires a significant up-grade	Basic/incomplete information based on assumptions	Minor service disruption	Basic – plan contains basic information on assets, service levels, planned works, and financial forecasts
5	The asset is unserviceable	No asset register	Negligible social or economic impact	Aware – intentions to develop Asset Management Plans

Table 3: Summary of Greater Wellington asset groups value, condition, reliability of asset data and criticality, covered by the Strategy

Asset Group	Replacement value	Overall condition	Data confidence	Criticality	Maturity
Water Supply	\$565.8 million (ODRC)	2 Minor defects only	2 Reliable	1 Significant – for the entire network	2 Intermediate
Flood Protection	\$493.7 million	2 Minor defects only	1 Highly Reliable	1 Significant – stop banks, flood gates, barrage gates, detention dams	3 Core
Public Transport	\$637 million (Rail only)	3 Maintenance required	2 Reliable	3 Moderate	2 Intermediate
Parks	\$84 million	2 Minor defects only	2 Reliable	3 Moderate	2 Intermediate
Environmental Science	\$6.6 million	2 Good	2 Reliable	2 Major – river and rainfall monitoring equipment	3 Core
Harbours	\$1.6 million	2 Minor defects only	2 Reliable	3 Moderate – for the Signal Station at Beacon Hill	4 Basic

Levels of service

Lifecycle management delivers level of service. Greater Wellington's strategic priorities drive levels of service, which in turn influence timing and quality of maintenance, renewals and upgrade works. Levels of service are therefore the vital link between Greater Wellington's priority areas and expenditure requirement, and account for expenditure differences between:

- Asset types (such as between Water Supply and Parks assets)
- Asset components (such as between bus stops and railway carriages)
- Asset sub-components (such as asset types differences between catchments/Floodplain Management Plans)
- Expenditure categories (such as between maintenance and renewals)

Capital development funding is categorised according to whether it predominantly meets levels of service, growth or renewals needs.

Future demands and risks

Section 101B(3)(b) of the Local Government Act requires local authorities to provide for the resilience of their infrastructure by identifying and managing risks. Infrastructure managers are obligated to integrate increasingly complex risks and challenges within decision-making processes. This includes the regulatory reforms, limiting carbon emissions, adapting to climate change, natural and man-made disasters and the structural ageing of infrastructure.

Risk management is about assessing and managing likelihood and consequences of an event happening, that will impact on the achievement of Greater Wellington's priorities. In terms of identifying demand and risks, the Infrastructure Strategy uses our 10 year LTP assumptions to underpin the risks and impacts to our assets. The individual Asset Management Plans which inform this Strategy analyse the risks associated with the assets and activities and manage and mitigate those risks.

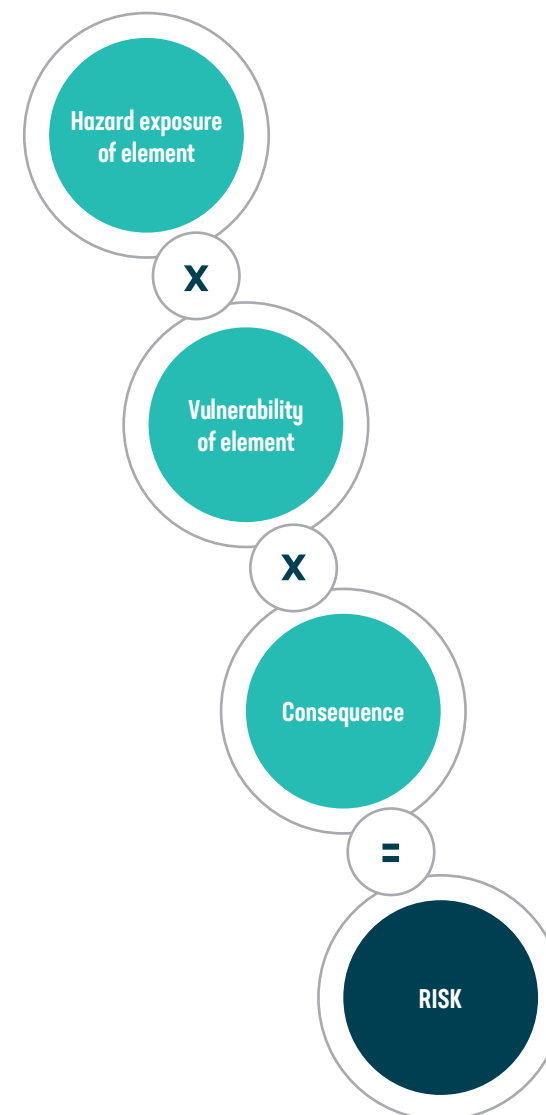
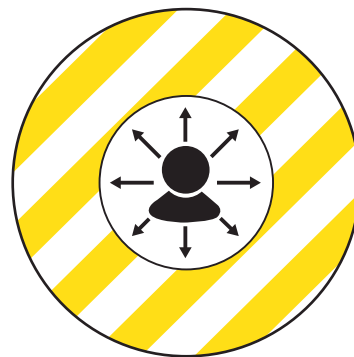


Figure 2.2: Risk screening approach

Environmental scan Big trends and risks

The world is ever changing, the future is here and quantum and paradigm shifts are happening around us in technology, with climate stability, our demographics. The following section is a scan of future local needs, as well as industry and global influences, and the impacts these will have for infrastructure delivery in the region.

As the new decade began, we were looking ahead at the opportunities and challenges. In the next 10 years people may walk on Mars, AI will predominate and insects may become part of our diet. Many companies are becoming less profit-focused, while taking a more active role to address climate change. The global population is ageing and diversifying. We will cycle more.



Then the COVID-19 pandemic struck the world, and stopped humanity in its tracks. We reflected, as never before, daily lifestyles and how we do business changed, pollution levels plummeted and nature reclaimed urban environments. We cycled more!

COVID19 has shown us what is possible in terms of rapid response and adaptation.

By harnessing what we've learnt, particularly local and national resilience and self-sufficiency, being socially responsible and working together we have been provided with an unprecedented opportunity to re-set our direction to achieve our vision.

What if 2020 didn't happen?

What if this year was like the ones before?

Before COVID-19, the Wellington regional economy was strong and the population was expected to grow almost nine percent in the next 10 years. Over the short-term it is now estimated that the regional economy will be impacted and could be ten years before the economy recovers to pre-COVID-19 levels. In the short term unemployment and household income may challenge abilities to pay rates, potentially affecting our capex programme delivery. National economic stimulus spending may off-set this challenge and present an opportunity for local government to have a key role in economic recovery and transition.

Demographics

Our population is changing. We're growing, urbanising and ageing. The region's population growth is expected to slow in the near term (2021-2023) due reduced migration and economic activity, and then recover to levels similar to those experienced in recent years, to reach approximately 570,000 by 2030 (nine percent growth since 2020) and 632,000 by 2043 (20 percent growth since 2020). We expect higher growth rates expected in Porirua, north of Wairarapa and the Wairarapa. The region is expecting between 46,000 and 68,000 more dwellings and 94,000 to 156,000 more people over the next 30 years.

Climate change impacts

The impacts of climate change are already being felt across the region and over the lifetime of this Strategy will be felt more keenly. Our natural environment will be negatively affected, there will be pressures on water supplies and quality, increases in predators, pests and new pathogens, and our communities could suffer negative health effects. Infrastructure and services provided will be under increasing pressure and risk.

Climate change is not a vague or uncertain set of predictions for the future; the science gives us predictability. How we respond requires deliberate, evidence based decisions in the short term, to enable our long-term, well-planned adaptation approach, including how, and where, we deliver assets and services.

Legislative and regulatory reforms

The infrastructure industry is in the midst of some disruptive, radical reshaping and transformative times. Legislative, statutory and regulatory change in all infrastructure fields is ongoing. The Government's Three Water Reforms, Freshwater Essentials Package, the overhaul of the Resource Management Act, the Climate Change Response Act and the Future of Local Government review will all influence how infrastructure is delivered and funded. We will likely see new governance roles and changing relationships and responsibilities for land-use, water supply and transport.

The infrastructure industry

Market dynamics have led to a skills shortage at all levels of the engineering industry from experienced consultants and contractors, to skilled labour. There a number of projects nationally and within the region which are limiting the availability of contractors and consultants to progress programmed works. The limited availability is also leading to increased costs, where received proposals have been as much as 50 percent over estimate. This is impacting budgets and timeframes for delivery. Consenting and engagement is 60 percent of capital costs, due to stronger environmental regulation and increasing expectations for positive environmental outcomes.

Ways of working

Increasing democratisation of our work, technological advances and growth of partnership models will provide opportunity to improve the quality of our services and outcomes for the community. There are growing expectations around transparency, participation, partnerships and different funding models. Internationally, a consensus seems to be growing that stimulus spending should be leveraged to achieve climate goals. Calls and commitments for a “green deal recovery” percolate through discussions of the post-pandemic future.

Technology and digital

Globally, advances in technology are ongoing, rapid and unpredictable, changing the way we live and communicate. Through open and big data and analytics, augmented reality, real-time adaptability, the Industrial Internet of Things (IIOT), and the Everything-As-A-Service (XaaS) consumption model, there are huge opportunities to strengthen business, governance, asset management and the services we provide the community. There will be raised expectations in our communities for more personalised services that connect more data sources in an increasingly timely and accessible manner. Robust security, privacy and transparency will remain both core principles and challenges.

Urban development

Our western coastal corridor from Tawa to Levin is predicted to have the highest rate of growth in the region. Increases in population will place pressure on our existing infrastructure, increase demand for new grey (concrete), carbon intensive assets and have potential to exacerbate threats to the health of our water, biodiversity and our contribution to the climate crisis. The National Policy Statement on Urban development (NPS-UD) is anticipated to enable and support growth. With any new development we face challenges such as housing quality and affordability, constraints with water supply, public transport accessibility and flood hazard risks.

The predicted and anticipated regional growth agenda, carbon reduction aspirations and a healthy environment are not mutually exclusive, but do pose planning and delivery challenges. We need to ensure urban development planning is cognisant of current and future infrastructure limitations, including flood risk, and compliance with increasing community expectations, environmental legislation and the ecosystem services values.

A coordinated, kaitiakitanga response is essential to wellbeing and resilience

Greater Wellington has a critical kaitiakitanga role in ensuring the well-being of our local communities and environment. We also need to continue to provide essential services while dealing with legislative and regulatory, climate and technology changes, all while the financial future is uncertain. These challenges can't be managed with a traditional approach.

Embracing a kaupapa Māori approach to our work programmes and services, specifically kaitiakitanga (intergenerational sustainability), and whanaungatanga (connectedness and relationships) of our people and whenua. Realising Te Mana o te Wai and managing all waters in a way that prioritises the health and wellbeing of the water (quantity, quality and ecology) is a first step of this approach.

Cross cutting and significant issues

These challenges are now explored in detail including what issues they present to Greater Wellington and how we plan to manage them.

To deliver the vision of an “Extraordinary Region – Thriving Environment, Connected Communities, Resilient Future” the significant issues for infrastructure identified are:

- Achieving carbon neutrality
- Improving resilience
- Managing critical infrastructure

All these significant issues are impacted by and influence the wicked cross cutting issue of affordability.

Significance is applied as per Greater Wellington’s Significance and Engagement Policy (2018).

It should be noted each of the significant issues does not affect each Greater Wellington asset group equally. In addition, the significant infrastructure issues are not mutually exclusive, and a change in one affects the others. The responses to each issue will have impact on capex forecasting- and affordability.

These issues are now explored in detail including what challenges they present to Greater Wellington and how we plan to manage them.

Achieving carbon neutrality

The rise in global temperatures is causing more volatile weather, having profound effects on biodiversity and ecosystems and threatening human health and well-being in numerous ways. To keep global temperatures from rising by more than 1.5°celcius, we need carefully planned, rapid transitions to achieve steep carbon emissions reductions. In the Wellington Region this will be primarily from transport, energy source and agriculture.

Because of the risk to our communities, in 2019 Greater Wellington declared a climate emergency. In doing so the Council adopted a goal of 40 percent reduction in Greater Wellington’s net emissions by 2025, and to be carbon neutral (have net zero emissions) as an organisation by 2030 and ‘climate positive’ (be absorbing more emissions than it is emitting) by 2035¹.

Our Carbon Neutral 2030 goal is supported by a 10-point action plan, a Carbon Neutrality Policy (2020) and a Climate Consideration Guide (2020) requiring options for adaptation and mitigation considered for all work.

Since 2001, Greater Wellington has measured its greenhouse gas emissions using the Global Protocol for Community Scale Greenhouse Gas Emissions Inventory.

In 2019 the Greater Wellington organisational emissions were independently verified by Toitū Envirocare.

It is acknowledged that directly or indirectly, infrastructure is a big carbon emitter and therefore has a pivotal role to play in achieving carbon neutrality. The greatest opportunities for organisational emissions reduction from our assets are in the public transport, ceasing stock in parks, and water supply activities (as well as corporate building energy and fleet improvements). Our land management, environment and parks activities provide opportunity for carbon capture and storage through reforestation and wetland enhancement.

Greater Wellington's carbon reduction will initially focus on reduction of operational emissions. We will achieve net zero carbon in operational energy emissions primarily through the electrification of the public transport network, ceasing grazing from the regional parks and investing in restoration, and working with Wellington Water Limited to decarbonise the bulk water supply network.

We intend to cease grazing and restore 128.5 hectares of rare wetland and dune forest in Queen Elizabeth Park, and restore 21.8 hectares of pasture land at Kaitoke Regional Park. This decision will accelerate Council's move to become climate positive by 2035.

Reducing carbon emissions from operational energy use is a key priority for Greater Wellington.

However carbon emissions associated with all lifecycle stages of an asset (materials, manufacturing, transportation, labour, initial construction, operation, renewal and upgrade and end-of-life) are substantial. Currently assets lifecycle carbon is not accounted for.

We acknowledge the need to consider lifecycle carbon impacts of both new and existing assets. Integrating a lifecycle approach to carbon when planning and delivering assets is an important step in reducing carbon emissions to achieve emission targets. As such we are exploring expanding the Carbon Neutrality Policy scope to encompass lifecycle carbon of assets.

Through our proposed Procurement Policy we are seeking to encourage carbon (and environmental and social) conscious purchasing.

As well as reducing carbon, local government is a major purchaser of goods and services, and by implementing sustainable procurement policies we accelerate progress towards a green, circular economy.

We are in the early days of our carbon neutrality journey. Reducing whole-of-life carbon will demand fundamental step changes at all levels of the organisation. Taking a lifecycle approach represents a greater level of commitment. The reduction challenge will lead to new ways of thinking and working, innovation in digital technologies, construction techniques and development of standard products, underpinned potentially by new infrastructure, policy and investment. The following table demonstrates the issues arising from achieving our carbon neutral aspirations and the options available to us.

Table 4:

Issues	Options	Most likely scenario	Value
<p>To achieve net carbon neutral in operational emissions we need to:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Phase out stock grazing from our regional parks Minimise gross emissions for the Metlink public transport fleet Reduce emissions associated with the abstraction, treatment and supply of drinking water 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Policy changes (low carbon consideration policy, energy and low carbon first) Change land uses Changes to levels of service Low carbon Acceleration Funding Low carbon initiatives and innovations New infrastructure, investment and policy Do nothing- submit to >2°C warming /accept climate crisis 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Bus Layover Decarbonisation 2023/24 -2025/26 Belmont (Waitangirua) recreational facilities, 2022-2024 (Low Carbon Accelerator Fund) Investigation and assessment of options water treatment and distribution. OPEX 	<p>\$4.3M</p> <p>\$830K</p>
<p>To achieve net carbon neutral and mitigate the lifecycle carbon of assets we need to:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Reduce carbon in newly-built assets and materials, manufacturing, transportation, operations, renewals and labour and end-of-life 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Policy changes (Lifecycle carbon) Capital Carbon Inventory PFSI (Permanent Forest Sink) registration of area review Low carbon Acceleration Fund New ways of thinking and working Innovation in digital technologies, construction techniques and development of standard products – i.e. cement free concrete, trenchless pipe construction or modular structures 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> 'Toitu Te Whenua park-level master planning' 2021-2024 Low Carbon Acceleration Fund for some implementation. Direct operating expenditure from 2021/22 to 2023/24 Capital Carbon and Inventory for assets. 2021 OPEX 	<p>\$550K</p> <p>\$6.1M</p>

Improving resilience

For the Wellington region, natural hazard events and climate change pose risks to infrastructure, the environment, the economy and land use. Communities are already feeling the effects of climate change.

For Greater Wellington, resilience is a measure of the capacity of our communities, built environments, businesses, economy, infrastructure and natural ecosystems to respond and adapt to both sudden and slow moving changes, specifically growth, climate change and earthquakes. Resilience decisions we make anticipate, prepare for and adapt to changing conditions, seeking to lower the risks, vulnerability and consequences. Approaches can take a range of forms:

- Planning responses
- Adaptive design and engineering methods
- Behavioural change and education

To inform organisational understanding and asset management an initial, desktop risk assessment of Greater Wellington's built assets exposure to predicted impacts of climate change and natural hazard events have been undertaken². The results of the risk assessment are summarised in Table 5 below. The assessment provided an understanding of the most vulnerable assets, and the events having the most impact. The assessment will be used in the respective AMPs to progress and inform resilience and adaptation responses.

Table 5

Hazard, threat	Water	Public Transport	Flood Protection	Parks	Environmental Science	Harbours
Surface flooding	Moderate 6	High15	V High 25	Moderate 10	Low 4	Moderate 9
Landslips	Moderate 6	High15	V High 20	Moderate 9	Low 4	Moderate 10
Rainfall	Low3	High15	High15	Moderate 6	Low 4	Low 1
Coastal flooding	Moderate 6	Moderate12	V High 20	Moderate 9	Low 2	Moderate 9
Coastal erosion	Moderate 6	High15	V High 20	Moderate 9	Low 2	Moderate 10
High winds	Low 1	High15	V High 20	High15	Low 1	Moderate 6
Extreme temperatures	Low 1	High15	Moderate 10	Moderate 9	Low 1	Low 2
Fog & humidity	Moderate 6	Low 2	Low 2	Low3	Low 1	Moderate 10
Drought	Moderate5	Moderate 6	Moderate 8	Moderate 9	Low 1	Low 2
Wildfire	Moderate6	Moderate 6	Low 2	Moderate 9	Moderate 9	Low 1
Earthquake	Moderate 4	High 12	V High 25	Moderate 9	Moderate 9	Moderate 6
Liquefaction	Moderate 5	High 12	V High 20	Moderate 9	Low 2	Low 1
Tsunami	Moderate 5	High 12	High 12	Moderate 9	Moderate 6	Moderate 9
Volcano	Low 1	Low 2	Low 1	Low 2	Low 2	Low 1

Table 6: Greater Wellington's risk assessment matrix. Risk is the result of consequence and the likelihood of an occurrence, and the key for the table above.

Likelihood	Almost Certain > 90%	▷	Low 5	Moderate 10	High 15	Very High 20	Very High 25
	Likely 75 - 90%	▷	Low 4	Moderate 8	Moderate 12	High 16	Very High 20
	Unlikely 50 - 75%	▷	Low3	Moderate 6	Moderate 9	High 12	High 15
	Highly Unlikely 25 - 50%	▷	Low 2	Low 4	Moderate 6	Moderate 8	Moderate 10
	Rare < 25%	▷	Low 1	Low 2	Low 3	Moderate 4	Moderate 5
Δ			Δ	Δ	Δ	Δ	Δ
Level 1-5			Minor 1	Moderate 2	Significant 3	Major 4	Extreme 5
Concequence							

Surface flooding, from more intense and frequent rain events, and coastal flooding, associated with sea level rise, are the biggest risks identified to Greater Wellington assets and services, in some cases the impacts are being felt now. Consequently, Greater Wellington assets and activities on floodplains and/or in relative proximity to the coast are the most at risk, i.e. the lower Hutt Valley or Porirua. The risk to water supply from increased drought is currently considered moderate, but this risk will become more apparent in the life of this strategy.

The asset portfolios with the greatest risk profile are Flood Protection, Public Transport and Bulk Water Supply.

The exercise has demonstrated the range of effects on, and differences between, asset sub-groups and the potential damage faced. It has also emphasised the difference between consequence to asset and the consequence to service and differences within asset classes depending on location.

Also highlighted is the increasing risks to our services due to failure of other infrastructure or services owned, controlled or managed by third parties. Flooding of roads affects our public transport capability; power outages due to extreme temperatures or high winds would remove services such as traffic signals.

Similarly Fire and Emergency New Zealand rely on our water networks to fight fires.

Additionally, coastal whenua are of huge importance to mana iwi, with many important spaces located in coastal and/or flood prone areas, with limited options for retreat. Our kaitiaki and kaitiakitanga roles extends to our community and their wellbeing. How we approach these challenges needs to guarantee social wellbeing- now and into the future.

Improving the resilience of all our communities and assets is low risk/high impact approach – moving from a post event recovery costs position to investment in mitigation and adaptation that would limit the impact when adverse events do hit. The changes we need to make to reduce the risks to our communities are significantly less disruptive and cheaper if we make them now, proactively, rather than reactively.

Table 7: Demonstrates the issues around resilience and the options available to us

Issues	Options	Most likely scenario	Value
The condition and configuration of the coastal rail network makes it vulnerable to service disruptions which have a flow on impact into the wider transport system. Noting: Greater Wellington doesn't own the rail network assets.	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Policy changes – including fight or flight, mode changes • Work with TAs (and others) on land use changes • Partnership for new infrastructure investment and/or edge protection • Adaptive pathways and system thinking approaches • Risk management approach to service provision • Community and stakeholder awareness, partnership and adaptation approaches • Decrease to level of service • Change insurance • Initiatives and innovations construction techniques and development of standard products • Do nothing – accept the risk to assets and services 	<p>Asset renewals, including risk prioritisation, as a critical enabler of resilience and adaptation</p> <p>Work with KiwiRail on resilience and alternative solutions - e.g. ferries. OPEX</p>	
Parks assets at risk from coastal erosion and undermining from sea level rise	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Policy changes – including fight or flight, Managed relocation/retreat or retire from • Community and stakeholder awareness, partnership and adaptation approaches • Adaptive pathways and system thinking approaches • Rebuild or upgrade with new investment and innovation construction techniques • Work with TAs (and others) on land use changes • Decrease to level of service • Change insurance • Do nothing – accept the risk to assets and services 	Queen Elizabeth Park Coastal Erosion Plan 2021/22-2023/24	\$2.34M

Issues	Options	Most likely scenario	Value
Water supply network at risk from seismic events	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • New investment for upgrades and renewal • Innovation construction techniques and development of standard products • Adaptive pathways and system thinking approaches • Change level of service • Partnership for investment • Do nothing – accept the risk to assets and services 	<p>Ground strengthening Waterloo Treatment Plant 2021-22</p> <p>Replacement of Kaitoke main, Silverstream Bridge 2021/22-2023/24</p> <p>Kaitoke Flume Bridge Seismic Upgrade 2021/22</p>	<p>\$4M</p> <p>\$30.5M</p> <p>\$4.2M</p>
We are not meeting our 1 in 50 year drought resilience level of service	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Reduce consumption (Smart Services implementation, Leak detection, reduce network pressure, Education and behaviour change) • Upgrading existing and new assets • New raw water source for growth • Different technology • Integrated planning and delivery with Regional Growth Plan • Partnerships and funding models • Do nothing • Decrease to level of service 	<p>Te Marua capacity optimisation 2021-25</p> <p>Investigations and planning for a new source. OPEX (while working with TAs to manage demand)</p>	<p>\$38.9M</p>

Issues	Options	Most likely scenario	Value
Urban development planning is cognisant of current and future infrastructure limitations, including flood risk, and compliance with legislation and the ecosystem services values	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Policy changes – no new development on hazardous land. Managed relocation/retreat or retire from • Adaptive pathways and system thinking approaches • Community and stakeholder awareness, partnership and adaptation approaches • Work with TAs (and others) on land use changes • Vegetated ‘soft’ erosion edge protection • Critical stopbank building and /or reconstruction • Partnership for new infrastructure investment; edge protection • Stimulus funding and recovery approaches – i.e. Jobs for Nature and Provincial Development Unit • Decrease to level of service • Change insurance • Do nothing- accept the risk to assets and services 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • RiverLink over 10 years (to project completion) • Other flood plain management plan implementation over 20 years: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Waiwhetu - over 2024/25 – 2037/38 - Waikanae - to 2042/43 - Otaki - to 2037/38 - Lower Waitohu - to 2033/34 - Waiohine River - to 2027/28 - Te Kauru - 2024/25 to 2026/27 	<p>\$76.5M</p> <p>\$60M</p> <p>\$10.6M</p> <p>\$8M</p> <p>\$12.8M</p> <p>\$5.3M</p> <p>\$13.9M</p> <p>\$12.6M</p>

Delivering critical assets

Our large critical infrastructure represents substantial historic investment and a significant investment in the future. This infrastructure provides vital services that our community derive significant wellbeing from. Operational and capital works help drive the local economy.

While we are facing urgent challenges in delivering these infrastructure and services. It could be tempting to cut back on infrastructure maintenance and new investments. But such decisions, deferring or reducing expenditure on assets now, risk losing the benefits of having prudently invested historically and end up costing more in the future while increasing the risk of asset failure and shortening the life of the asset.

As well as building new infrastructure, we need to use the infrastructure we already have more smartly. This means focusing on ways to better manage demand. For example – high per capita water consumption is putting pressure on our existing water sources and an ageing network is contributing to an increase in leaks and water loss. Both are driving agreement for new water sources, however water education, metering and

replacing old, leaking pipes ensures better use of water infrastructure, and are optimum options financially.

We are currently not meeting our Metlink Public Transport levels of service. Integral in meeting our Carbon Neutral 2030 goal, it is imperative we provide a safe, reliable, and resilient network. Keeping our public transport network fit for purpose and fit for the future requires ongoing investment in this LTP this means:

- targeted and catch up renewals in the rail network assets (owned by KiwiRail)
- targeted routine maintenance and renewals in assets owned by GWRL
- upgrades and investment across all Metlink assets to improve the level of service provided

It is understood that the status quo approach will not deliver the future the region needs in the short or long term. To address the funding, regulatory, skills and capability challenges requires a change of paradigm from the way we have often planned and managed the region in the past, to a sequential, multi-disciplinary, multi-agency approach.

With the councils across the region, and other stakeholder organisations, we have been thinking how we will respond and accommodate growth sustainably and resiliently through developing a 30 year Regional Growth Framework (with sight of 100 years).

It is recognised that integrated growth and spatial planning results in healthier, resilient, more productive local communities, homes and places. This integrated planning of core services and infrastructure, including water supply, transport and mobility, encourages alignment of service planning and mutually beneficial people-centred solutions.

We need to explore new streams of revenues for infrastructure assets and identify strategies for partnerships and investment programmes and procurement. Similarly we need to make evidence-based decisions at the macro scale to deliver services on the back of other major investment for the wellbeing of our community. We need to prioritise critical and strategic assets that directly contribute to deliver a thriving environment, connected, resilient, low carbon future.

As such it is likely that interdisciplinary, multi-benefit projects such as Let's Get Wellington Moving and RiverLink, delivered with other stakeholders, will replace single focused projects, deliver multi benefits and contribute to our priorities. Across public and private sectors we are redesigning how we work, combining people, teams and stakeholders collaboratively, powered by partnerships and Treaty-based relationships. These trans-disciplinary teams include engineers, ecologists and planners as well as social scientists can place the right priorities on how to best address the needs of people and their roles in the towns and communities.

Table 8: Outlines the issues for managing our critical assets and the options available to us

Issues	Options	Most likely scenario	Value
Need to improve capacity reliability and customer experience across the PT network to enable mode shifts and reduce transport emissions.	Strategic, integrated approach to growth planning – smart connections, Wellington Regional Growth Framework etc. Fund renewals and upgrades of critical assets New infrastructure, investment and policy Change or decrease Levels of Service Partnership and funding models to drive efficiencies Do nothing	Metlink Bus new Capex 2021/22-2049/50 Waterloo Interchange 2023-2026/27 Integrated ticketing solution from 2021/22-2023/24 Making shared and active modes attractive – upgrading rail station customer amenities 2023/24-2029/30	\$28M \$22M \$48.4M \$19M
Current infrastructure is not capable of safely accommodating additional trains, which restricts the options available to accommodate future demand	Fund renewals and upgrades of critical assets New infrastructure, Partnerships and investment Decrease level of service Do nothing	Infrastructure Commission funding for rail network upgrades between Wellington, Wairarapa and Palmerston North and Wellington Transitional rail – investment 100 percent Funding Assistance Rate (FAR)	\$200M
There is a small backlog of deferred water supply, flood protection and Metlink renewals which poses a growing risk to service reliability and performance.	Fund renewals and upgrades of critical assets Fund compliance and regulation driven activities Funding options – water levy, KiwiRail partnerships Decrease level of service Do nothing	Gear Island and Waterloo wells replacement 2022-2030/31 Kaitoke intake 2032-2036/37 Metlink Bus Capex renewals funded each year of Strategy Lower Wairarapa Development Scheme, including the George Blundell Barrage 2021/22 to 2050/51 Significant decision points to deliver major Floodplain Management Plans projects including: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Waiohin • Te Kauru (urban reach) 	\$18M \$36M 800k from 2021/22 to \$1.7M 2049/50 \$220.1M

Issues	Options	Most likely scenario	Value
The average water use in the Wellington metropolitan region is 374 litres per person per day. This is significantly higher than the other major cities in New Zealand and comparable cities overseas.	Asset development – Advanced meter infrastructure (AMI, or “smart” meters) Demand Management (Leak detection, reduce network pressure, education and behaviour change) Decrease level of service Do nothing	Education and behaviour change in partnership with the TA (OPEX)	
Our water supply system is under increasing pressure, with growth relatively high demand and requirements to ensure ecological flows, pushing us towards the limits of our current system.	New raw water source and new assets for growth Upgrading existing assets Different technology (modular desalination) Integrated planning and delivery with Regional Growth Plan Partnerships and funding models Do nothing	Renewals and new assets to support growth in Porirua Pukerua High Level Pump Station 2032-35 Plimmerton pump station 2033-37 Judgeford Hills East High Level PS 2042-49 Investigations and planning for a new source. OPEX (while working with TAs to manage demand)	\$6M \$8M \$5M
Existing (and potential development) has a greater likelihood of flooding.	Vegetated ‘soft’ erosion edge protection Continue with traditional protection structure Integrated planning and delivery with Regional Growth Plan New policies - avoidance of inappropriate development in hazardous land – required Decrease levels of service Do nothing	Hutt River Erosion from 2022/23	\$14.8M
Increasing customer expectations, legislative requirements and increased and sustained demand for higher standard amenity and recreation facilities and ecological enhancement alongside provision of Parks and Flood Protection services.	Redesigning how we work, combining people, teams and stakeholders, powered by partnerships and Treaty-based relationships (i.e. Fit for Future (parks and flood protection collaborating to deliver asset and service) Programme and fund provision of recreational and amenity facilities Partnership / alternative funding and delivery mechanisms Non-compliance with legislative and statutory obligations (National Policy Statement – Freshwater, Aotearoa Biodiversity Strategy 2020, Regional Policy Statement etc.) Do nothing	Reframing our Floodplain Management Plans to deliver an agreed vision for regional rivers alongside implementing the code of practice river management activities. Including: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Waiwhetu Lower Wairarapa Valley Development Scheme Use opportunities to partner with corporates and philanthropic organisations for planting and recreational amenity provision Wainuiomata Lower Dam loop track construction 2022-23	\$150k

Issues	Options	Most likely scenario	Value
Increased demand and legislative changes have resulted in a higher level of service for monitoring of ecology, flood warning, groundwater quantity and quality and soils and climate.	Programme and fund asset development Partnerships and funding models Reduce levels of service Do nothing	Installation and provision of regional-scale: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Climate monitoring sites Ground water quality and level monitoring Coastal and lake quality monitoring Upgrading safety of structures 	\$362k 2021-23

Affordability

The key affordability pressures we face as a region are:

- Improving the resilience of our assets and services – especially bulk water supply and flood protection
- Achieving Carbon Zero 2030 and transitioning to a low carbon economy
- The Public Transport Operating Model (PTOM) requires long-term commercial partnerships with public transport operators
- Risks to project deliverability and cost escalation at all stages of planning, design and delivery of capital works (including engagement compliance, risk management, materials, bidding and delivery)
- Project resourcing, with increased demand on, and limited availability, of technical skills and engineering capacity and capability and disrupted international supply chains
- Changing legislative, statutory, regulatory and reforms
- Increasing community and environmental expectations
- Ability to pay is not uniform across the region

To mitigate these pressures and risks and deliver our large critical infrastructure, life cycle asset management is used to optimise the timing and scope of capex projects; balancing lifecycle cost pressures, and maintaining a healthy balance sheet.

Our assumptions and proposed 2021 LTP capital expenditure do-ability is considered reasonable using Audit New Zealand's framework.

The majority of our capital investment will be funded through debt, which will be paid back over an appropriate time period for the underlying asset. Operating expenditure is funded out of operating revenue. Rates and levies are set at a level to ensure that Greater Wellington achieves this objective.

How much needs to be invested?

Greater Wellington uses asset management to forecast the prudent expenditure needed to maintain, operate, renew, and replace these assets, giving certainty to annual expenditure.

Capital expenditure

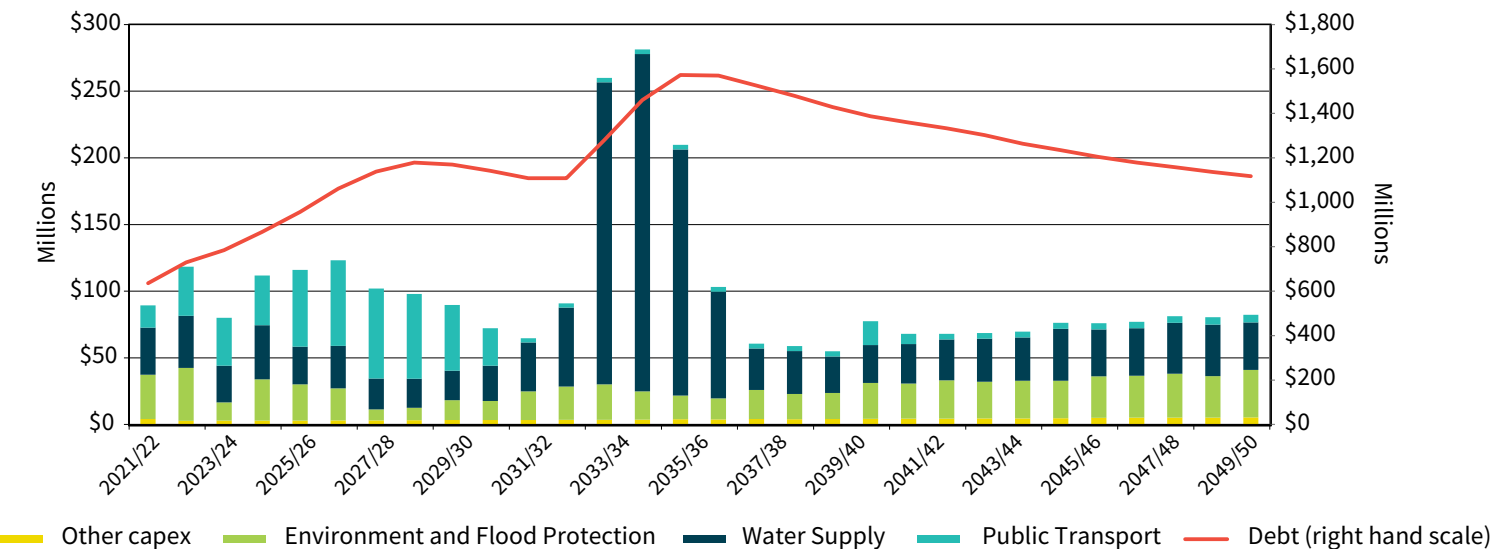
In maintaining levels of service, meeting priorities and addressing challenges, Greater Wellington expects to spend more than \$3,017 million on renewals and new capital between 2021/22 and 2050/51.

The peaks represent large investment that we need to manage from both an affordability perspective and with our organisational ability to manage the workload.

Figure 1, below shows forecast annual capital expenditure, and debt levels, under the most likely scenario for the whole of Council, including the three larger asset groups over the 30 years of this Strategy.

Figure 1: Forecast annual capital expenditure, and debt levels, for the three core asset groups over the 30 years of this Strategy.

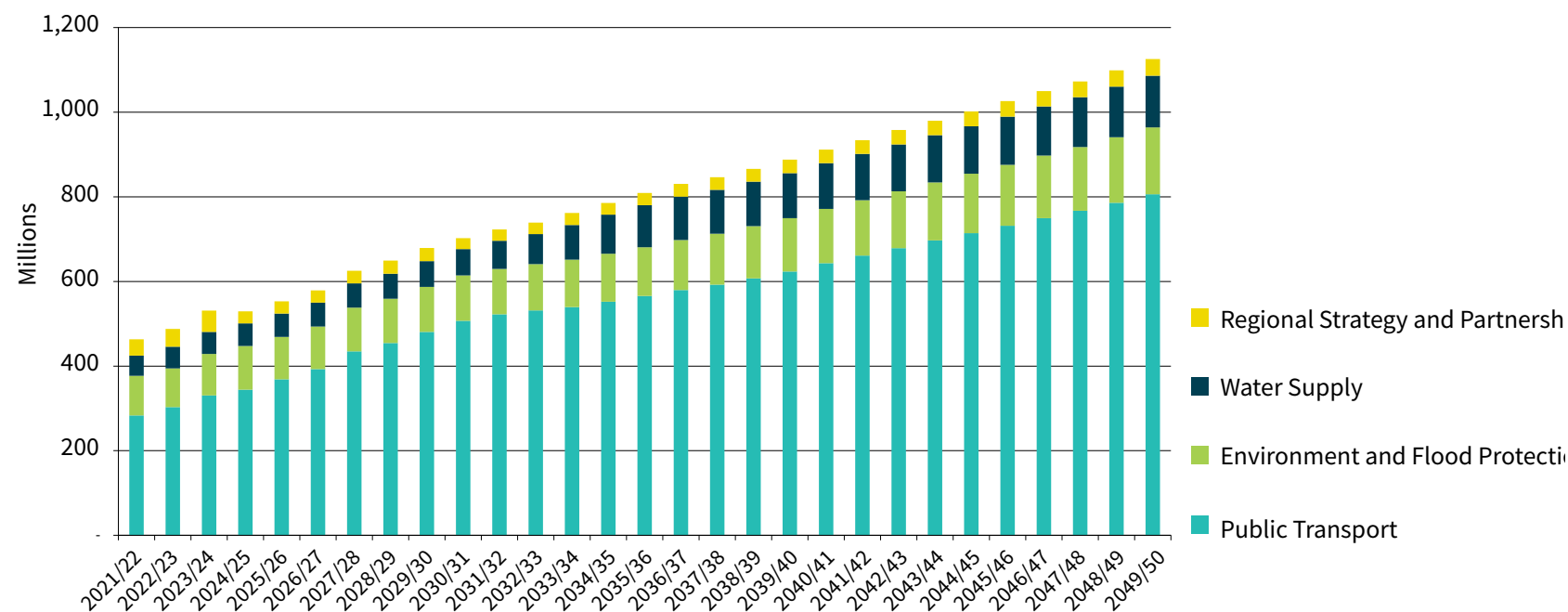
Capital expenditure and transport improvements



Operating expenditure

Over the life of the 10 Year Plan our operating expenditure is forecast to increase by 51.6 percent from \$463 million in 2021/22 to \$702 million in 2030/31. Figure 2 below provides a 30 year view of operating expenditure for each of Greater Wellington activity groups.

Figure 2: Operating expenditure per activity group



Part of these consequential operating costs is to support new capital including asset renewals and upgrades. Though operational efficiencies are a continual area for improvement and savings are being pursued in this area. The larger increases include:

- **Public Transport Network:** Our activity plans will require operating expenditure to increase by \$124 million (32 percent) over the next ten years to increase patronage, improve levels of services and to fund borrowing for the capital programme
- **Water Supply:** Our activity plans will require operating expenditure to increase by \$14 million (29 percent) to maintain our existing infrastructure and to fund borrowings for the capital programmes
- **Flood Protection:** Our activity plans will require operating expenditure to increase by \$4.4 million (18 percent) to maintain our existing infrastructure and to fund borrowing for the capital programme that includes investing in the RiverLink project

Principle options and significant decisions.

Fundamental to delivering the thriving environment, connected communities, resilient, low carbon vision we have for the Wellington region, while managing our infrastructure intergenerationally, we need to make some significant decisions about capital expenditure required over the 30 years.

For all issues the risk of deferring capital investment is not achieving the extraordinary region: thriving environment, connected communities, resilient future vision we have for the region.

Table 9: Includes what the decisions are, when we need to make those decisions, and the approximate scale or extent of the costs associated

Issue	Timing of project	Principal Option	Costs (\$000)	Level of Service impact	Risks and implications of deferring
Achieving Carbon Neutral	2022 - 2024	Belmont (Waitangirua) recreational facilities	\$830,000	Increase / New	Traditional build will not achieve Greater Wellington's 2030 carbon neutral goals
	2023/24 - 2025/26	Bus Layover Decarbonisation	\$4.3M	Increase / New	Reducing public transport emissions by decarbonising the fleet will assist achieve Greater Wellington's 2030 carbon neutral goals
Asset renewals as a critical enabler of resilience and adaptation	2021 - 2051	Deliver major Floodplain Management Plans projects	\$223M	Meet current	Not funding or deferring will put existing communities, services, assets and property at increasing risk
	2021 - 2024	Queen Elizabeth Park Coastal Erosion Plan	\$2.3M	Meet current	
	2021/22	Ground strengthening Waterloo treatment plant	\$4.4M	Meet current	
	2021/22-2023/24	Replacement of Kaitoke main, Silverstream Bridge	\$30.5M	Meet current	
	2021/22	Kaitoke Flume Bridge Seismic Upgrade	\$4.2M	Meet current	
Delivering an efficient, accessible, and low carbon public transport network	2021/22 - 2049/50	Metlink Bus new capex	\$28M	Meet current	Without work and investment we will continue failing to meet public transport levels of service
	2023 - 2026/27	Waterloo Interchange	\$22M	Meet current	
	2021/22 - 2023/24	Integrated ticketing solution	\$48.4M	Increase / New	
	2023/24 - 2029/30	Upgrading rail station customer amenities	\$19M	Increase / New	

Issue	Timing of project	Principal Option	Costs (\$000)	Level of Service impact	Risks and implications of deferring
Delivering an efficient, accessible, and low carbon public transport network	2023/24 - 2028/29	Wairarapa and Manawatu rail service and capacity enhancements.	\$745M	Increase / New	Without work and investment we will continue failing to meet public transport levels of service
Managing our critical assets	2022 - 2030	Gear Island and Waterloo wells replacement	\$18M	Meet current	Deferring or underfunding renewals presents a growing risk to service reliability and performance
	2032 - 2036	Kaitoke intake	\$36M	Meet current	
	2021/22 - 2049/50	Metlink Bus capex renewals	\$800,000 to \$1.7M	Meet current	
	2021/22 - 2050/51	Lower Wairarapa Development Scheme, including the George Blundell Barrage	\$220.1M	Meet current	
Meeting future demands	2021 - 2023	Installation and provision of regional-scale monitoring and structures	\$468,000	Increase / New	Failure to plan and invest in provision of infrastructure will not enable growth, dismiss intergenerational equity and affect future liveability and wellbeing
	2021 - 2025	Te Marua capacity optimisation	\$38.9M	Meet current	
	2021/22 - 2032/33	RiverLink	\$76.5M (Flood Protection only)	Increase / New	
	2032 - 2049	Water Supply assets to support growth	\$19M	Meet current	Water shortages during drought years and as demand from growth increases

Table 10: The impacts on levels of service from these decisions

Water Supply	<p>We do not propose any significant changes to our current levels of service for water supply</p> <p>The most likely scenarios will address the impacts, and maintain the levels of service for safe to drink, and continuous and secure supply</p>
Flood Protection	<p>We do not propose any significant changes to our current levels of service for flood protection in the short term of this strategy. Increased investment may be required to maintain levels of service in the face of climate change and sea level rise.</p>
Public Transport	<p>We do propose changes to our current levels of service for Public Transport.</p> <p>We set levels of service to ensure they are customer focused, address the issues that are important to the communities we serve, are technically meaningful, and align with our vision of providing an efficient, accessible and low carbon public transport network. Our public transport service also needs to contribute to the government's strategic priorities for land transport. Therefore, we have realigned our levels of service with them and our corresponding strategic focus areas of facilitating mode shift (from private vehicle), maintaining a customer satisfaction rating greater than 92 percent for the overall trip, and achieving a 30 percent reduction in transport-generated emissions.</p> <p>Our levels of service are:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Provide a consistent and high quality customer experience across the public transport network • Promote and encourage people to move from private vehicles to public transport and active modes (walking, scooter, active MaaS etc.) • Gross emissions for our public transport fleet will be minimised, reducing the offsets required to reach net carbon neutrality • Reduction of accidental death and serious injury on our public transport network to encourage safe behaviours <p>These changes represent:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Longer term increases to levels of service • Investment programme to deliver these service improvements (frequency, integrated fares and ticketing, accessibility, renewals and decarbonising the fleet)

Conclusions

To support the vision we have for the Wellington region, this strategy defines the challenges we face, our approach and options for dealing with those challenges; and the implications of these actions while ensuring intergenerational equity.

The big challenges the region needs to respond include achieving carbon neutral 2030, improving our resilience and continuing to deliver our critical assets, while considering infrastructure affordability. As well as community wellbeing, Wellington being home to more people, structural and legislative reforms, and ensuring financial sustainability and equability.

Our principles shape how we plan and manage our assets consistently so it is future-oriented, adaptive, optimised and collaborative. Best practice asset management, by taking a lifecycle approach, helps navigate and provide certainty to the challenges faced. As such infrastructure provides community wellbeing, social prosperity and helps achieve our carbon neutral goals.

Te nautaki ahumoni

2021-31

Finance strategy

2021-31

Introduction and background

We are required to prepare and adopt a financial strategy under section 101 of the Local Government Act 2002. The purpose of the financial strategy is:

- To facilitate prudent financial management by providing a guide to consider proposals for funding and expenditure against; and
- To provide context on our funding and expenditure proposals by making transparent the overall effects of those proposals on the local authority's services, rates, debt, and investments.

The objective of our financial strategy is to take a sustainable approach to service delivery and financial management. This means focusing on ensuring our levels of service and activities are financed and funded to generate and protect community outcomes and promote long-term community well-being.

As we prepare this financial strategy we are in a strong financial position. At 30 June 2020 we had \$1,807 million of total assets including \$704 million of total liabilities and total external borrowings of \$520 million. Further, our long-term credit rating was recently affirmed by Standard and Poors at [AA+]. This is a strong rating only one notch below central government.

From a funding perspective, we have access to a range of revenue sources which enables us to reduce the funding burden on ratepayers as well as ensuring funding is more resilient to unforeseen events. In financial year 2019/20, the income we received from rates and water levies was less than 50 percent of total revenue.

Overview of financial strategy

In planning for the next ten years, our current financial position means we are well positioned to help the region respond to the various challenges it faces.

In particular, the financial strategy has been devised with the intention of ensuring we can support the region as it confronts the economic challenges posed by the COVID-19 pandemic. To do this we are investing in shovel ready projects that will help to stimulate an economic recovery, in addition to providing for environmental protection and supporting the region's transition to a sustainable and low carbon economy. There has also been a strong emphasis on ensuring we are able to maintain a sustainable approach to financial management. To help achieve this we have funded a portion of these projects through reserves to minimise the impact on debt and rates.

There is also an ongoing need to ensure regional infrastructure is 'future proofed' against the impact of climate change and to implement various carbon reduction initiatives. This will help to ensure we can achieve our target of achieving carbon neutrality by 2030.

There are a range of investments within this Long Term Plan that will assist us in achieving these goals.

To the extent this relates to capital expenditure, this will be funded through debt in the first instance.

Infrastructure Strategy provides details of the level and timing of investment needed to operate, replace, renew and upgrade existing facilities and the Financial Strategy outlines the required rating and debt levels to fund these investments. Together the two strategies outline how Greater Wellington intends to balance investment in assets and services with affordability.

The financial strategy further reflects the requirement to make continued investment in supporting regional growth and an ageing demographic. This necessitates substantive infrastructure investment. In-line with this approach we have also reviewed the levels of service we provide to ensure we are delivering the right community outcomes.

Against this backdrop, we are undertaking close to \$1 billion of capital expenditure over the course of the Long Term Plan period, including the following key investments:

- Electrification of Metlink buses
- Rail station infrastructure and upgrades
- Continued investment in Let's Get Wellington Moving
- Development of integrates fares and ticketing solution
- RiverLink
- Delivery of major flood protection hazard and management programmes
- Installation and provision of regional-scale environment and climate monitoring sites
- Renewal and upgrade of critical drinking water abstraction, treatment and supply network assets
- Te Marua Water Treatment Plant Capacity Optimisation
- Relocation of Kaitoke main on Silverstream bridge

As these investments provide intergenerational benefits they will be predominantly debt financed. Over ten years we are expecting to borrow \$527 million which results in total outstanding borrowings of \$1.2 billion by the end of the plan after repayments. Importantly, we remain comfortably within our debt limits throughout the Long Term Plan period.

Consistent with our approach to ensuring a sustainable approach is taken to the region's financial management, the financial strategy also includes rate increases to fund expenditure that benefits the whole region. On average this equates to increases of around \$18 million per annum over the Long Term Plan period. Where possible we have sought to minimise rate increases by leveraging various funding levers.

Guiding principles for our financial strategy

Using debt to fund assets that provide intergenerational benefits: Our approach ensures all ratepayers who use an asset contribute towards it. Using debt to fund assets allows us to increase service levels while ensuring the funding burden is shared across generations.

Who should pay based, where possible, on the distribution of benefits: We consider who benefits from an activity when evaluating how to fund it.

Willingness of ratepayers to pay, and affordability: Consideration is given to balancing the need for public facilities and services with consideration of the ratepayers' ability and willingness to pay. This is done by considering economic information about the region. The rates (increase) affordability benchmark has been reviewed, resulting in an additional benchmark showing the change in the quantum to a dollar per average rating unit to reassure ratepayers of the affordability of Greater Wellington regional rates

Prudent financial management and value for money: We aim to practice good financial management through sound decision making and where our actions are well thought through to minimise the risks and appropriately allocate costs to ratepayers now and in the future.

Challenges

COVID-19 global pressures

COVID-19 has, and could, continue to have a significant impact on wellbeing, jobs and business across the region. It is estimated the regional economy will be impacted over the short-term and take at least five years to return to positive growth in GDP and employment. Due to a decrease in employment and household incomes, it may be harder for households to pay rates.

It is expected to impact our funding sources too. This is likely to be through items such as lower patronage on public transport. At the same time, many of our costs remain fixed and our expenditure pre-committed. Despite this, we are committed to facilitating the region's economic recovery, particularly through the funding of shovel ready projects (a number of which feature in central government's infrastructure investment strategy). Our continued investment in services and infrastructure will contribute to the wellbeing of our community and stimulate the region's economy through the procurement of goods and services.

Environmental pressures – including adapting to climate change

The impacts of climate change are affecting communities across the world and is having impacts on aspects of our lives already. The risk to our communities is now too high to ignore, so in 2019, Greater Wellington declared a climate emergency.

To minimise the negative impact of climate change we must continue to ensure we are becoming a more climate resilient region. Climate change may result in increased risk of flooding, landslides, erosion, droughts and coastal hazards across the region and may impact regional services, infrastructure, coastal roads and constrain the water supply. Council has a mandated role to build the resilience of our communities against natural hazards and climate change.

Our financial strategy assumes we have time to plan and prepare response options for most climate change related effects (i.e. rising sea levels). However our ability to deliver planned levels of service to the community may be affected if climate change occurs faster or with greater impact. If this occurs unbudgeted emergency work may need to be carried out.

Additional unbudgeted costs may also be incurred to mitigate impacts, such as improving protection of critical infrastructure or increasing maintenance.

Our low level of debt provides flexibility to respond to any unexpected climate impacts through borrowing for emergency works. In addition, some self-insurance of our underground assets is in place to help provide for emergency work if required. We are ensuring that future assets are of sufficient standard to cater for the predicted effects of climate change.

Greater Wellington also has a role to play in reducing emissions. As a first step towards this, we have adopted a goal of 40 percent reduction in Greater Wellington's net emissions by 2025, and to be carbon neutral (have net zero emissions) as an organisation by 2030 and 'climate positive' (be absorbing more emissions than it is emitting) by 2035.

Our Carbon Neutral 2030 goal is supported by a 10-point action plan, a Carbon Reduction Policy (2020) and a Climate Change Consideration Guide (2020) requiring options for adaptation and mitigation considered for all work, including decision-making.

We have also established the Low Carbon Acceleration Fund, designed to help spur a step change in Greater Wellington's activities to reduce emissions and put it on track to achieve Council's carbon reduction goals, and fund activities or initiatives that reduce net emissions more quickly and/or at a greater scale than otherwise would occur.

Many of the initiatives in the 2021-31 Long Term Plan, such as the electrification of our bus fleet and phasing out grazing from our regional parks, will support this direction.

Population and demographics

Current statistics estimates the region's resident population to come close to 537,000 in 2021. This is an increase of one percent since the 2018-28 Long Term Plan. By 2030, the population is expected to reach 570,000 and 632,000 by 2043, which will increase demand for services and infrastructure and may also impact the region's biodiversity, marine environment and waterways. Greater population density, and the impact it has on climate change, will need to be monitored too.

Managing the impacts of an ageing population will also be a challenge for the region. This may have rates affordability implications and impact the size and value of new dwellings. Ageing will affect demand for services, including public transport, emergency management and housing patterns.

Within the 2021-31 Long Term Plan, we are continuing to address these items by emphasising appropriate infrastructure investment and ensuring our approach to financial management is sustainable.

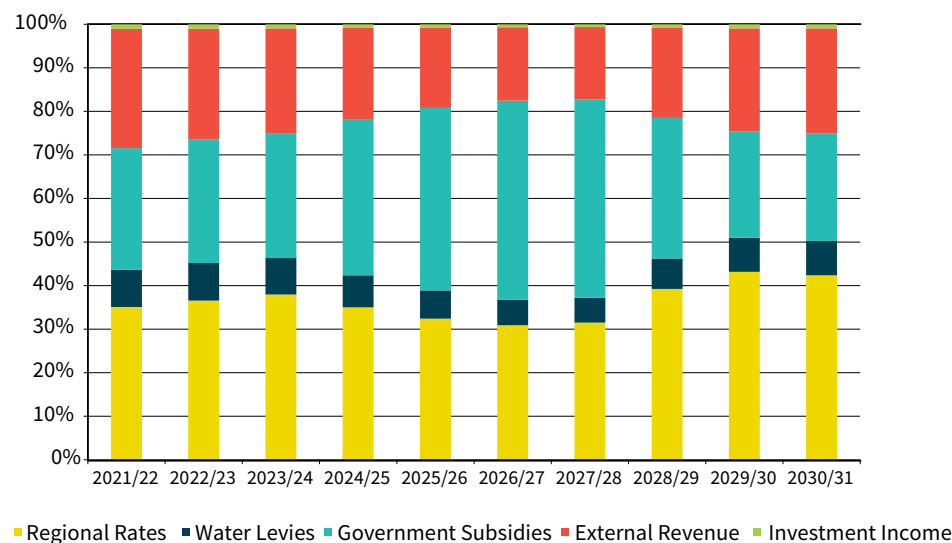
Funding

We fund activities through a range of sources. The way in which activities are funded is set out in our Revenue and Financing Policy. The key items considered when determining how to fund an activity are:

- The distribution of benefits between the community, any identifiable part of the community and individuals
- The period over which benefits are expected to occur
- The extent to which the actions or inaction of particular individuals or a group contribute to the need to undertake the activity
- The costs and benefits of funding the activity distinctly from other activities
- The overall impact of any allocation of liability for revenue needs on the community
- The most appropriate fees and charges strategy so that adequate funds are recovered to offset operational expenses

Our funding mix over the Long Term Plan period is shown here:

Sources of revenue



Investments

Investment income is used to reduce general rates and allows ratepayers to realise some of the benefits from the investment portfolio each year. This approach ensures intergenerational equity is maintained.

Investment income consists of direct equity investments in Council controlled Organisations and Council controlled Trading Organisations; investment property; and holdings of financial assets.

Over the term of the 2021-31 Long Term Plan period, we are forecasting \$59 million of investment income. The largest contributor is expected to be CentrePort of \$38 million.

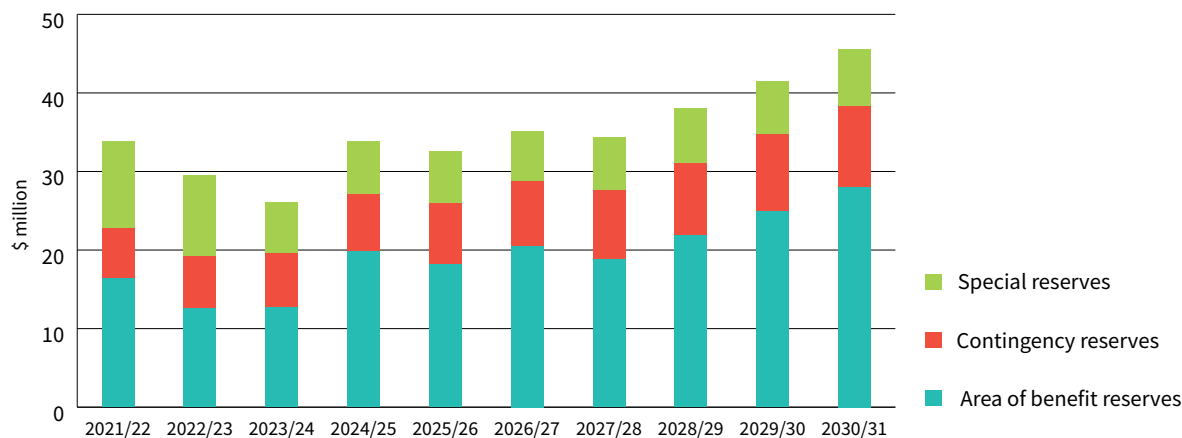
As a responsible public authority, we understand any investments held should be low risk. Our primary objective when investing is the protection of investment capital and revenue generation. This means we will only invest with counterparties that are of sufficient financial strength, with approved, acceptable creditworthiness ratings.

Reserves

Reserves are generated using surplus funds from prior financial years and are used occasionally to fund expenditure. Maintaining reserves is a prudent form of financial management used to either minimise volatility in capital expenditure or to help protect against the impact of unexpected events. This ensures we can maintain our usual service levels after without putting pressure on debt and rates.

We expect to start the long-term process with \$38.9 million worth of financial reserves. We expect to progressively drawdown on our reserves in order to strategically utilise the funds when required and reduce rates impact of our planned capital expenditure. The main drawdowns are expected to be in year 2021/22 and 2022/23 of \$6.7million and \$5.9 million respectively to fund our public transport modernisation and offset rates increases. After that we expect to build up our financial reserves to reach \$45.6 million by 2030/31.

Reserves by type

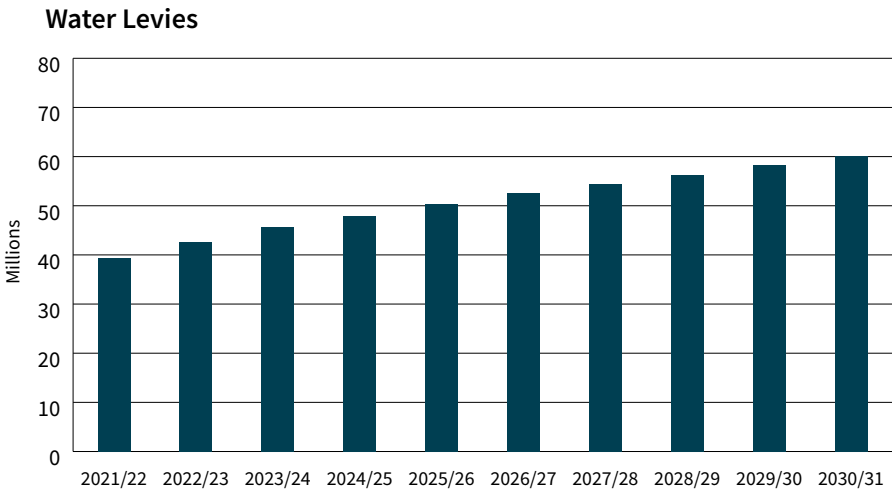


Water levy

Bulk water is delivered to Wellington, Hutt, Upper Hutt and Porirua through Wellington Water Limited, a joint council owned organisation. This is funded via a local council water levy which is on charged to ratepayers.

We plan to increase the levy by an average of 5.3 percent over ten years. The increases are driven by major capital projects aimed to look after the existing infrastructure, reduction in water consumption activities, key water treatment plant resilience programmes and the extension of the bulk water network aligned with the city council growth planning. Funding increase for each of the first three years will ensure reduction in service interruptions, lower risk of critical asset failure and maintenance of customer service.

The total water levy we expect to receive over the 2021-31 Long Term Plan period is \$507 million.



Rates

When setting rates we seek to balance the demand for additional work, regional economic development and long-term community well-being with ratepayers' willingness and ability to pay. This is always a challenge.

To ensure we can meet our planned levels of service, manage the financial impact of Covid-19 and address the impacts of climate change, rate increases are required as part of the financial strategy. The increase in rates will result in rates collection increasing from \$141 million in 2020/2021 to \$323 million by 2030/31 and represents an average annual rates increase of 8.75 percent. In 2021/2022 the rates increase is 12.95 percent.

This equates to approximately an average increase per week of \$1.31 (incl. GST) for the residential ratepayer, \$5.01 (excl. GST) for the business ratepayer and \$1.65 (excl. GST) for the rural ratepayer region-wide.

To provide ratepayers with certainty regarding rates over the Long Term Plan period we have set the following rate benchmarks:

- Total rates revenue will comprise up to 45 percent of the Council's annual revenue requirements.
- The average Regional rates per average ratepayer increase benchmark is \$100 per annum. The average over the ten years is \$76.50.

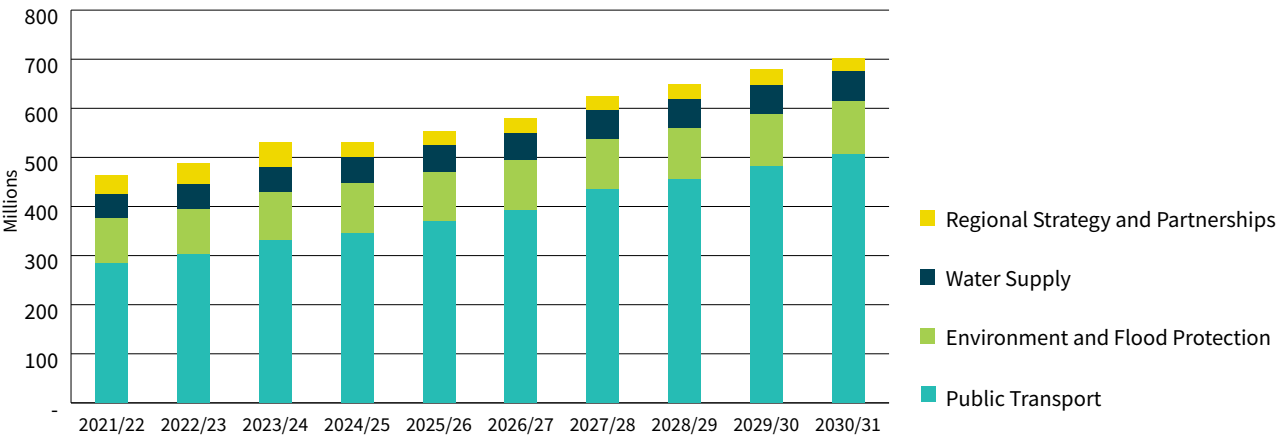
Operating expenditure

Our total operating expenditure over the Long Term Plan period is forecast to be \$5.8 billion. Expenditure by activity class is shown in the below chart.

Most operating expenditure is in public transport of \$3.9 billion over the ten years and reflects costs associated with running the network, KiwiRail transitional rail pass through costs, increasing patronage and servicing borrowing costs. Operating expenditure is also expected to increase in the water supply and flood protection activity classes due to ongoing maintenance and servicing borrowings from capital expenditure aimed at improving resilience and reducing the impact of climate change.

Operating expenditure is funded by rates, levies, grants and subsidies and external revenue and they are set at levels to achieve this.

Operating expenditure by activity group



Capital expenditure

Capital expenditure is funded through the following means:

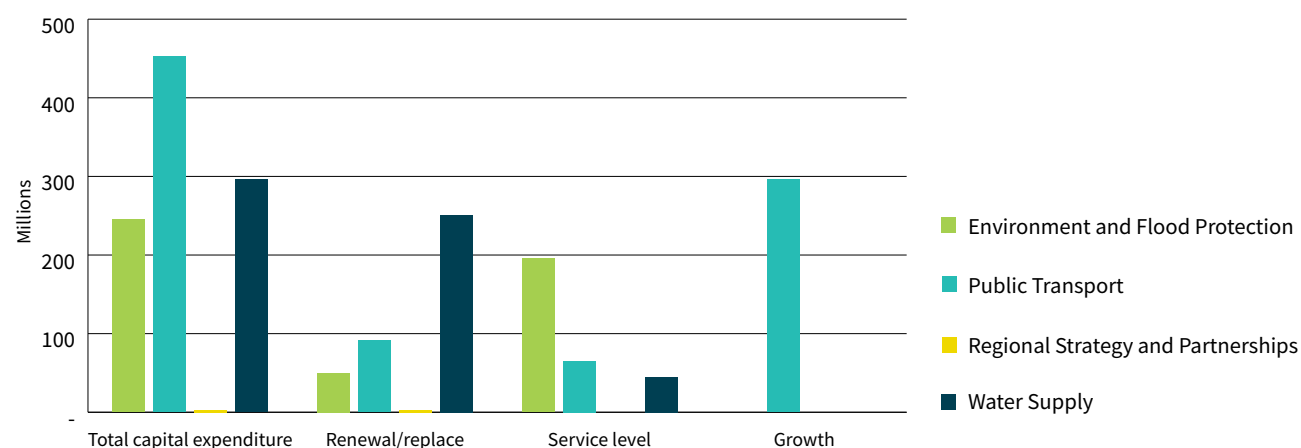
- borrowings (debt)
- proceeds from asset sales
- reserve funds

Total capital expenditure over the 2021-31 Long Term Plan period is \$1 billion. The investment in the programme is for one or more of the following purposes: to maintain the required levels of service to enhance long-term community wellbeing through delivering critical assets, manage asset renewals, achieve carbon neutrality, improve resilience and support the economic recovery following COVID-19. Large capital expenditure investments are predominantly in public transport infrastructure of \$457 million, water supply of \$296 million and environment and flood protection programmes of \$239 million over the 2021-31 Long Term Plan.

We categorise our capital expenditure into asset renewals, service levels (i.e. new assets to improve existing services) and growth (i.e. new assets to support regional growth). The below chart details activity groups' capital expenditure by category over the course of the Long Term Plan period.

Detailed rationale and analysis of our capital expenditure is contained within our Asset Management Plans.

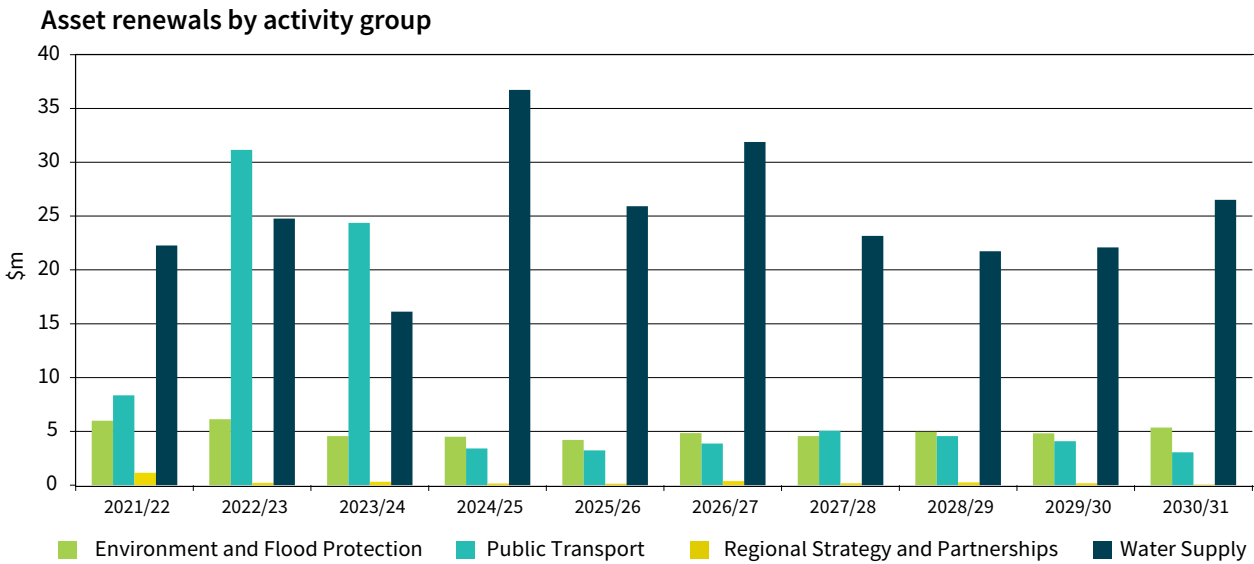
Capital expenditure by activity



Asset renewals

We continue to replace and renew our existing assets to ensure they are fit for purpose and deliver an appropriate level of service. An important aspect of our asset renewal programme is ensuring expenditure results in assets becoming more climate resilient.

Total asset renewal expenditure of \$427 million is forecast over the 2021-31 Long Term Plan period. The majority of which is Water Supply \$251 million.

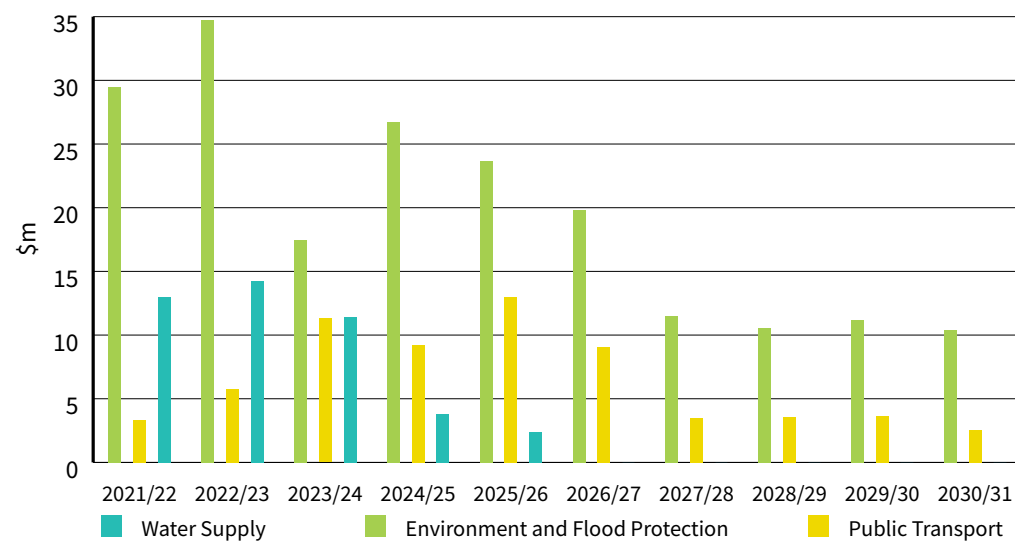


Levels of service

Total service level capital expenditure over the 2021-31 Long Term Plan period is \$305 million. This includes the following major projects:

- Waterloo station redevelopment \$22 million
- Upgrade to rail station customer amenities \$19 million
- RTDI development \$11.6 million
- Decarbonisation layover CenterPort and Lambton Quay \$6.8 million
- Te Marua water treatment plant water network resilience improvement \$35.3 million
- RiverLink \$97 million for flood management resilience

Level of service capital expenditure by activity group

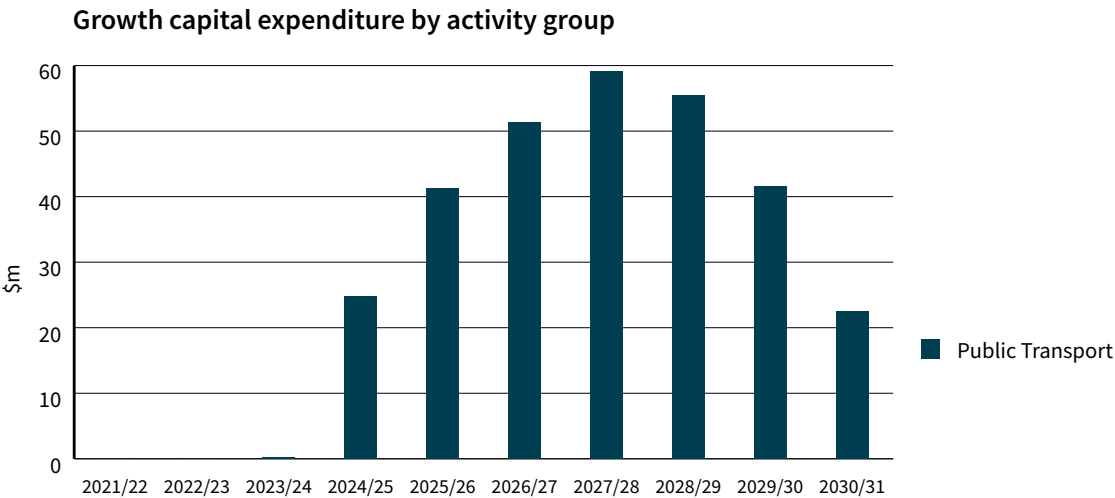


Growth

Additional demand for capital expenditure to meet growth is predominantly due to the need to modernise the region’s public transport system. We have also received an extra boost from the Government’s shovel-ready projects grants to enhance our existing flood protection and control works programme for stopbank protection, reconstruction and improvement, lake restoration, buffer establishment land and tree planting. These meaningful projects offer long-term positive outcomes for the environment and for our communities.

The financial strategy includes \$296 million for growth expenditure to meet these requirements. Included within our growth expenditure forecasts are the following key initiatives:

- Let’s Get Wellington Moving project implementation of \$295.2 million



Debt

Debt is used for capital expenditure and ensures intergenerational equity is achieved by spreading the costs over the life of the asset. It also reduces volatility in our rates requirements and their absolute level.

Debt is managed within limits that are consistent with Local Government Funding Agency (LGFA). These are set at prudent levels and within LGFA and credit rating agency requirements. This ensures we retain debt

capacity for unexpected events and can maintain a sustainable level of borrowings over the long term.

We use four different measures to limit the level of debt. Projected borrowings fall well within the limits set:

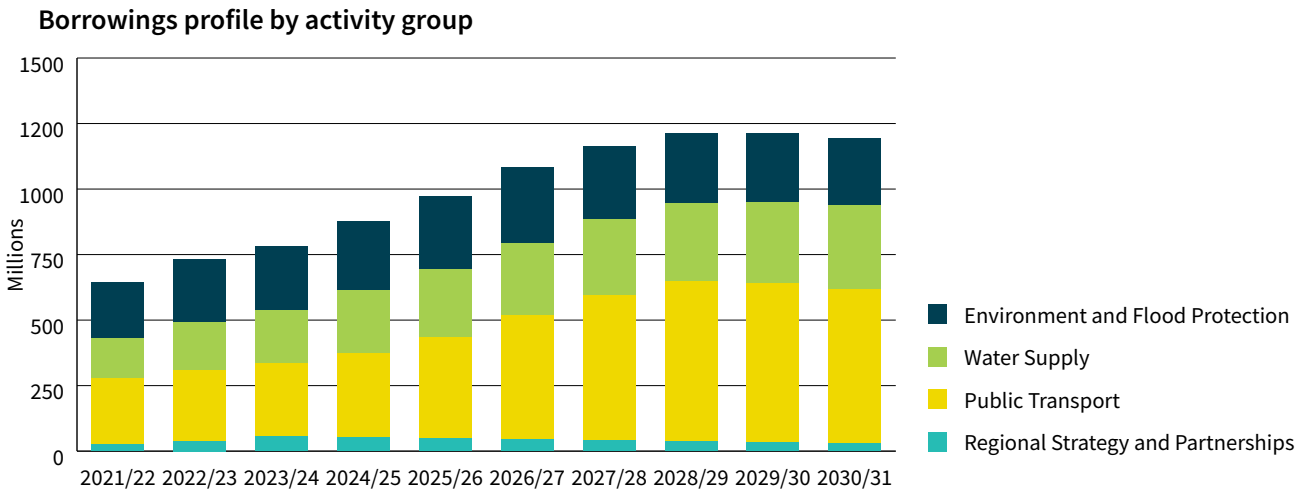
Treasury Management Policy	2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26	2026/27 & out years
Net external debt/Total revenue	<300%	<295%	<290%	<285%	<280%	<280%
Net interest on external debt/Total revenue	<20%	<20%	<20%	<20%	<20%	<20%
Net interest on external debt/Annual rates and levies revenue	<30%	<30%	<30%	<30%	<30%	<30%
Liquidity	>110%	>110%	>110%	>110%	>110%	>110%

External borrowings

The financial strategy includes a \$497 million increase in borrowings over the Long Term Plan period on the 2020/21 Annual Plan, resulting in total outstanding borrowings of \$1.2 billion by the end of the period. This is driven by the significant investments being made throughout the period.

Debt is also being used to fund expected reductions in public transport revenue in the first three years of the Long Term Plan. This reflects the impact of COVID-19 and assumes fewer people will be using public transport. A return to pre COVID-19 patronage levels is expected by 2024/25.

The below charts outline the years of the proposed new borrowings, the programmes to be funded and our overall debt profile.



Security for borrowings

We use a Debenture Trust Deed to grant security to our lenders when we borrow funds. Under the Deed, our borrowings and interest rate risk management instruments are secured by way of a charge over rates and levy revenue under the Local Government Rating Act. The security offered by us ranks equally with other lenders.

Physical assets will be charged only where:

- There is a direct relationship between the debt and the purchase or construction of the asset it funds (such as an operating lease or project finance)
- Where security interests are leases or retention of the arrangements which arise under the terms of any lease or sale and purchase agreement
- We consider a charge over physical assets to be appropriate

Financial risk management

We provide a range of core services to our community. In doing this, there is a need for financial risk strategies to reduce the financial impacts of unforeseen events. Examples of this are disaster recovery provisions in relation to catchment management works and maintaining the sustainability of the region's flood infrastructure both from financial and environmental performance perspectives.

Our approach to insurance is to focus on the effects of low probability, high impact events. We do not insure all assets, because it is unlikely all assets would simultaneously be affected by a hazard event. Our annual budgets provide funding for repairs as a result of smaller, more frequent events.

Insurance coverage for our assets is provided in a variety of ways, with each insurance vehicle providing protection against a different level of risk. Our insurance framework is delivered through the following mechanisms:

- Commercial insurance
- Self-insurance through disaster recovery reserves and cash deposits
- Central government funding through National Recovery Plan

Disaster recovery reserves are budgeted at the required levels. Insurance cover has been put in place to address risks associated with the more frequent weather events that may cause damage to assets, reducing the requirement for self-insurance through the disaster recovery reserves. Adverse weather events will require funding to be drawn down from these reserves in order to meet costs to repair damages. Insurance vehicles is part of our Risk Financing Strategy summarised in Appendix 1.

Appendix 1: Insurance vehicles for infrastructure assets within our Risk Financing Strategy

Treatment Option	Item	Description
Internal financing	Recovery reserves – flood protection recovery fund	<p>We maintain a major flood protection recovery fund to meet flood protection damages for larger floods (25 to 40 year return period)</p> <p>We have a contingency reserve for flood protection for smaller floods with a 5 to 25 year return period</p> <p>Based on flood risk assessments, we have determined that the following reserve balances should be held:</p> <p>Flood protection recovery fund – an annual provision of \$0.300 million</p> <p>Contingency reserve for flood protection– annual provision of \$0.150 million from 2021/22 to 2023/24 and growing to \$0.350 million from 2045/25 and out-years</p>
Internal financing	Disaster recovery reserves and cash deposits for underground assets – water supply	<p>We hold funds for hazard events as cash deposits or reserves. Based on our hazard events assessment, we have determined that the hazard events fund should be held at \$74.4 million by 2030/31</p> <p>The gap between this amount and the maximum probable loss may be covered by a mix of insurance, borrowing or government assistance</p>
Risk transference	Insurance – above-ground assets	<p>We maintain a material damage business interruption insurance policy for all our above-ground assets (excluding motor vehicles and rolling stock which are separately insured). Assets are insured on a maximum probable loss basis.</p> <p>We partake in insurance collective with Hutt City, Upper Hutt, Kāpiti Coast District and Porirua City councils. We share a large excess (5 percent of site sum insured to a maximum of \$20 million for earthquake events) in order to reduce premium costs. The excess is substantially less for other hazards, such as fire. We have a material damage fund, which is at \$13.2 million as at 30 June 2020 and is planned to rise to \$26.2 million over the next ten years</p>

Treatment Option	Item	Description
Risk transference continued	Insurance – above-ground assets continued	<p>We insure our rail rolling stock at the higher end of the maximum probable loss mainly due to the noted uncertainty around the tsunami assessment</p> <p>We transfer the rolling stock risks to our rail operator Transdev because they have a high degree of influence over the rolling stock</p> <p>We are liable for a shared insurance excess with KiwiRail, which insures the bulk of the Wellington metropolitan rail assets under a maximum probable loss scenario</p> <p>Our rail infrastructure assets, including station buildings (excluding Wellington Station), bridges, over and under passes and improvements on park & ride land are insured by our material damage property risk programme.</p> <p>We insure our four largest flood protection assets – the barrage gates at Lake Wairarapa, the flood walls on Hutt River at Waiwhetu, the Seton Nossiter and Stebbings Dams at Johnsonville</p>
Risk transference	Underground assets – water supply	In March 2019 we agreed to supplement our contingency fund with insurance to meet our commitment along with Central Government's to cover the risk of a seismic event for these below ground assets

Ko ngā tautoko ā-kaupapa here Supporting policies

To read the full policies, please refer: 'Supporting Policies' <http://www.gw.govt.nz/long-term-plan/>

Ko te kaupapa here Moni Whiwhi me te Ahumoni - Revenue and Financing Policy

The Revenue and Financing policy describes how Greater Wellington intends to fund its expenditure. It outlines the sources of funding that Greater Wellington intends to use, and the relative level of funding from each source, for each activity.

The Revenue and Financing Policy underwent a major review in 2018 during the development of the 2018-28 LTP. It was amended following 2019/20 Annual Plan consultation to introduce a general rate differential for Wellington City only. The next substantive review of the Revenue and Financing Policy will be before 2023.

Ko ngā kaupapa here Whakahaere Tūraru Rawa tae noa ki te whakahaere Kawenga, Haumi hoki - Treasury Risk Management policy, including Liability Management and Investments Policies

The Treasury Risk Management Policy provides the framework for all of the Council's treasury management activities and defines key responsibilities and the operating parameters within which treasury activity is to be carried out.

This was reviewed and adopted by council on 1 April 2021.

Ko ngā kaupapa here Whakaiti Reti me te Tārewa - Rates Remission and Postponement Policies

The Rates Remission and Postponement Policies address financial assistance and support for ratepayers, as well as anomalies and other schemes. Greater Wellington may remit some or all of the regional council rates in special circumstances where it considers it just and equitable to do so. The updated Rates Postponement Policy was adopted by Council on 20 August 2020.

Ko te kaupapa here Hirahira me Tūhono - Significance and Engagement Policy

The Significance and Engagement Policy records how we consider community views and preferences when making decisions. It identifies how and when communities can expect to be engaged in, or specifically consulted on, decisions about issues, proposals, assets, decisions and activities. It enables us and our communities to understand the significance that we place on certain issues, proposals, assets, decisions, and activities.

The Significance and Engagement Policy was updated to reflect changes in the Local Government (Community Wellbeing) Amendment Act 2019 and was made available to the general public in July 2019.

The next substantive review of the Significance and Engagement Policy will be before 2023.



He pūrongo pūtea

Financial Information



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao

Financial assumptions 2021-31

Schedule 10 of the Local Government Act 2002 requires that we identify the significant forecasting assumptions and risks used in setting our Long Term Plan. Where there is a high level of uncertainty the Council is required to state the reason for the uncertainty, and provide an estimate of the potential effects on the financial assumptions.

External borrowings

It is assumed that Council’s portfolio of debt, which has differing maturity dates from 1 to 10 years and new funding required, will be able to be raised on favourable terms. It is assumed that Council will be able to refinance existing loans on similar terms.

Risk

Loans are unable to be repaid in the planned maximum loan periods.

Council will not be able to raise new debt on favourable terms. The result would mean Council would have to borrow at higher than planned interest rates.

Level of uncertainty

Low

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

Local government is a very low risk to investors, second only to central government. For this reason it is very unlikely that Council will not be able to raise funds on favourable terms as and when required. Council has a comprehensive treasury policy and management practices, employs expert advice when required, has a debenture trust deed for raising loans and employs qualified staff.

Counterparties have always shown confidence in the Council in the past and this is not likely to change.

To ensure that debt levels continue to remain prudent and sustainable, the Council has set a prudential limit of net debt as depicted in the Financial Strategy.

The Council ensures that we have sufficient cash, liquid investments and committed lines of credit available to allow us to pay our bills for at least the next six months.

Local Government Funding Agency (LGFA) guarantee

Each of the shareholders of the LGFA is a party to a Deed of Guarantee, whereby the parties to the deed guarantee the obligations of the LGFA and the guarantee obligations of other participating local authorities to the LGFA, in the event of default.

Risk

In the event of a default by the LGFA, each guarantor is liable to pay a proportion of the amount owing. The proportion to be paid by each respective guarantor is set in relation to each guarantor's rating base.

Level of uncertainty

Low

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

The Council believes the risk of the guarantee being called on and any financial loss arising from the guarantee is low. The likelihood of a local authority borrower defaulting is extremely low and all the borrowings by a local authority from the LGFA are secured by a rates charge.

Local Government Funding Agency

The Council remains a shareholder and borrows direct from the LGFA that was developed to source lower-cost funding

Risk

LGFA rating falls or lower cost funding will not be achieved.

Level of uncertainty

Low

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

For the non-shareholders of the LGFA, the lending margins would be higher which would affect the proposed rating levels.

Interest rates

The Council has an actual portfolio of fixed interest rate debt that matures at various times over the next 10 years. In preparing the Long Term Plan the Council used the implied 90-day forward rates for its floating interest rate projection.

The fixed interest rate is based on the existing pay fixed rate swaps in place. A market determined credit margin of 0.75 percent is added to this for all years of the LTP.

The cost of funds for the Infrastructure Strategy has been set at 3.50 percent.

Taking into account the current economic state, the interest rate on the cost of borrowing for the Long-term Plan is as follows:

2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26
3.42%	3.00%	2.77%	2.61%	2.36%
2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
2.12%	1.97%	1.93%	2.00%	1.97%

Risk

The prevailing interest rates will differ significantly from those estimated

Level of uncertainty

- Low in short-term
- Medium in long-term, up to 10 years

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

Increases in interest rates flow through to higher debt servicing costs and higher rates funding requirements.

The Council predominantly uses fixed interest rates, which locks the Council’s future borrowing for a certain period of time to protect us from rising interest rates.

The Council has mitigated interest risk using interest rate swaps and is governed by a robust Treasury Management Policy that prescribes best practice interest risk and debt concentration risk covenants.

The Council has diversified portfolio of revenue sources to help it pay for interest costs, including rates, levies, fees and charges, fares and investment income.

Insurance

We anticipate insurance costs to increase over time in addition to growth attributed to asset value. It is assumed in the Long-term Plan that there will be no further major cost adjustors for insurance. The BERL recommended inflation factor and a relevant cost adjustor is included to reflect the current market conditions will be applied to each year.

Risk

The risk is that there could be further large adjustments in insurance that are not allowed for in the Long-term Plan.

Level of uncertainty

Medium

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

If New Zealand is struck by another major natural disaster, there is little doubt that insurance costs will be affected, however the effects from the recent major earthquakes have now been built into the existing premiums and the risk of further significant price increases is considered medium.

Financial risks from climate change

It is assumed that all critical climate risks drivers will remain in place for the duration of the LTP.

The Long Term Plan assumes that the Council will not experience significant additional costs due to climate change risks in particular:

- Interest costs on debt;
- Significant increase to insurance premiums;
- Capital and operational assets costs of assets and degradation of assets

The Long Term Plan also assumes that transitional risks towards a low carbon economy will not significantly impact the Plan, in particular

Income impact:

- Carbon tax
- Energy costs
- Carbon offsets
- Renewable energy purchase
- ICT solutions enabling carbon footprint reduction

Balance sheet impact:

- Investments in energy efficient technologies or upgrades
- Renewable energy projects

The Plan assumes that the Council will have no liability risks from contractual and legal obligations through service level agreements with third parties.

Risk

Emerging risk drivers are higher than expected

Level of uncertainty

Medium

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

The Council is seen as a leader in the environmental hazard risk management in the region. Asset Management Plans capture climate risks by adjusting their thirty year plans with additional funding necessary to manage the risk for adaptation and transition.

Inflation impact on expenditure budget

For the first year of the Long-Term Plan (2021/22), all financial statements have been prepared using 2021 dollars. Price level adjustments for inflation have been included in all financial statements for the following nine years of the Long-Term Plan.

Price level adjustments for the years 2021/2022 onwards have been derived from forecasts prepared for Local Government New Zealand by Business and Economic Research Limited (BERL) and deal primarily with areas of expenditure local authorities are exposed to through their business.

The capital inflation rate used by the Council is a LGCI (Local Government Cost Index) capex category.

2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26
1.5%	3.0%	2.6%	2.6%	2.7%
2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
2.6%	2.8%	2.8%	2.9%	2.7%

Salary inflation rate used by Council is LCI for all salary and wage rates for local government sector.

2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26
2%	2%	2%	2%	2%
2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
2%	2%	2%	2%	2%

The operational inflation rates used by Council is LGCI (Local Government Cost Index) opex.

2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26
1.5%	2.9%	2.5%	2.5%	2.5%
2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
2.5%	2.6%	2.7%	2.7%	2.6%

CPI rate increases

2021/22	2022/23	2023/24	2024/25	2025/26
1.7%	1.7%	1.7%	1.6%	1.9%
2026/27	2027/28	2028/29	2029/30	2030/31
2.0%	2.2%	2.3%	2.3%	2.3%

Risk

Actual inflation rates exceed budgeted inflation rates

Level of uncertainty

Low (short term)

Medium (up to 10 years)

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

A number of factors will affect economic performance and certainty around these cost factors is difficult to judge. BERL has had many years of experience in providing cost adjusters to local government and is the best known resource available. However, with volatility within the global economy and supply chains, currently the risk is considered low in the short-term, medium up to 10 years and high over 10 years.

Preparing an annual budget and resetting rates combined with triennial review of LTP mitigates the medium and long-term risks.

Fare revenue

We are assuming growth on public transport as outlined below.

Patronage Growth	Bus	Rail	Ferry
2021/22	7.5%	7.5%	5.5%
2022/23	3.0%	3.0%	2.0%
2023/24	3.5%	3.5%	2.5%
2024/25	3.5%	3.5%	2.5%
2025/26	3.5%	3.5%	2.5%
2026/27	3.5%	3.5%	2.5%
2027/28	3.5%	3.5%	2.5%
2028/29	3.0%	3.0%	2.0%
2029/30	3.0%	3.0%	2.0%
2030/31	3.0%	3.0%	2.0%

Patronage Growth

We are assuming that patronage levels will be around 10 percent lower than pre-COVID-19 expectations for the first year of the LTP. Patronage will then increase on average by three percent per annum for the duration of the 2021-31 LTP. This means that patronage will not bounce back to pre-COVID-19 levels (2018/19 levels) until 2025.

Patronage has grown at five percent per annum across the network over recent years, much faster than population growth of about 1.4 percent per annum. COVID-19 and possible consequential structural changes to our economy, commuting patterns and lifestyles are expected to reduce patronage growth rates for the earlier part of the LTP planning period, but these effects will diminish over time.

Specifically:

- Growth in population after July 2021 is likely to be slower than previously experienced and forecast, because of lower levels of migration, although Kiwis returning to NZ from overseas and lower migration levels to Australia could mitigate this effect.
- Higher levels of unemployment may still exist at the start of the LTP planning period, which will reduce travel demand.
- It is likely that an increasing proportion of Wellington's workforce will work from home on some (or all) days of each week or walk or cycle to work more than previously, reducing travel demand for both motor vehicles and public transport.

Rail

- Ongoing work on improving our rail network means that rail service improvements will continue to attract more customers.
- Integrated fares and ticketing (IFT) will generate new customers by improving the convenience and ease of travelling by train (and by using more than one PT mode). IFT will also increase rail revenue through better revenue protection.

Bus

- 1. A significant improvement to our bus network was implemented in July 2018 (with ongoing refinements) such that patronage will continue to increase because of the service improvements.
- 2. Integrated fares and ticketing (IFT) in about 2023 will generate new customers and facilitate travel on more than one PT mode.
- 3. The move towards more electric buses in the Metlink bus fleet is likely to be well received by customers and result in increased bus patronage growth.
- 4. Significant investment in public transport is expected under “Let’s Get Wellington Moving” (LGWM) programme, with a greater emphasis on growth in PT over private motor vehicles, which will support increased patronage growth across the PT network. LGWM will stimulate PT patronage over the last half of the LTP planning period.

Fare increase

Fares are assumed to increase at the level of the consumer price index (CPI) during the term of the LTP. While the public appetite for fare increases will be low post COVID-19, small increases to fares relative to the cost of living are likely to be necessary, as Council looks across all budget areas to recover costs associated with the pandemic. Larger fare increases are not recommended as this would undermine Council’s goals of increasing PT mode share, increasing accessibility and reducing greenhouse gas emissions.

Risk

Actual demand growth is less than projected growth as there exists uncertainty where growth is expected to occur within the region and due to COVID-19. This can have adverse impact on public transport service delivery costs.

Actual inflation exceeds budgeted inflation.

The risk of getting revenue assumptions too low can be profound on budgets.

Risk of getting the peak load estimates too low are likely to result in insufficient lead times to procure new buses and trains.

Level of uncertainty

Medium

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

There is some uncertainty with long-term demand growth projections as the growth of demand is dependent on the future population, household and employment growth in the region.

The council monitors growth and updates its long-term public transport plans to address variations in the rate or location of growth for public transport.

Preparing an annual budget and resetting growth rate assumptions combined with triennial review of LTP mitigates the risks.

Waka Kotahi / NZ Transport Agency

Waka Kotahi co-funding is provided at the agreed financial assistance rate (FAR) for all eligible transport planning activities and there are no unexpected changes to FARs.

All transport projects and services will receive funding assistance of 51 percent from Waka Kotahi.

Risk

Changes in the subsidy rate and variations in criteria for inclusion in the qualifying programme of works.

Lack of certainty over Waka Kotahi funding which puts risks that essential public transport projects and programmes are delivered as planned.

Level of uncertainty

Low/Medium

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

If the level of subsidy decreases or ceases there needs to be either a reduction in the public transport work programme or an increase in funding from alternative sources.

If FARs change, the Council will review budgets in subsequent Annual Plans.

Funding of decarbonising the bus and rail network – rail rolling stock

The acquisition of the rail rolling stock includes an assumption that the Regional Council will receive 90 percent of the capital funding from Waka Kotahi. No decisions or commitments have been received from Waka Kotahi for this level of funding and the assumption is based on the best available information and funding arrangements that were in place for previous acquisition of rolling stock.

Risk

If we do not receive the assumed level of funding, the rail programme will have to be significantly revised.

Level of uncertainty

Medium/High

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

The uncertainty is due to there being no agreements or commitments in place for the funding and that the business case is still being developed. The process to obtain funding is competitive with competing pressures on Waka Kotahi to fund a range of projects. In the event of the funding not being received at the assumed level, we will have to seek funding from other sources such as debt or rates.

Useful lives of significant assets

The useful lives of significant assets with the appropriate depreciation rates are shown in the Significant Accounting Policies.

It is assumed that the useful lives will remain the same throughout the 10-year LTP period.

It is assumed that assets will be replaced at the end of their useful lives.

Risk

Assets need to be replaced earlier or later than budgeted

The Council activities change, resulting in decisions not to replace existing assets. These may impact Council's cash flows.

Level of uncertainty

Low – Asset lives are based upon the National Asset Management Manual guidelines and have been assessed by independent qualified valuers and engineers

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

The financial effects of the uncertainty are relatively low. If capital expenditure was required earlier than anticipated, then depreciation and debt servicing costs could increase.

If assets need replacing earlier, this could lead to the Council reprioritising capital projects to mitigate the financial impacts.

The Council has a comprehensive asset management planning process. Where a decision is made not to replace an asset, this will be factored into capital projections.

Depreciation

Depreciation rates applying to existing assets are outlined in the Statement of Accounting Policies and is based on the assumed useful lives of assets. Depreciation on new major infrastructural assets is calculated on actual expected rates commencing from expected time of completion of the project. Depreciation is calculated on book values projected at 30 June, plus new capital.

Risk

The cost adjustor forecasts could be incorrect. Capital projects could take longer to complete than budgeted. To some extent these factors mitigate each other.

Level of uncertainty

Low

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

The impact of applying incorrect depreciation rates is not considered material in the context of the LTP.

Other Revenue

The other revenue is assumed to grow by inflation for the life of the long term plan.

Risk

The other revenue does not grow as assumed in the plan and that has a negative impact on surplus or deficit.

Level of uncertainty

Low

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

As inflation has been applied and other revenue is not the main source of revenue for Council the risk is considered negligible.

Dividend income

The Council invests in strategic assets and it is assumed that the Council will continue to control and own its strategic assets.

Risk

Income from dividends may differ from what was projected due to fluctuating market prices or decline in dividends.

Reduction in dividend income will affect the level of contribution able to offset the rate requirement.

Level of uncertainty

Medium

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

Any increase in the rate requirement due to reduced dividend levels is unlikely to be substantial, and if the shortfall is significant the Council would review its expenditure levels.

Dividend income forecasts can be restated every year through the Annual Plan

Return on short-term financial investments

Although the interest earned on short term cash investments will fluctuate considerably over the 10 years, it is assumed that the Council will earn at least a prudent return on investment between 1-1.70 percent per annum.

Risk

The risk is that the Council will obtain lower returns on its cash investments.

Level of uncertainty

Low

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

The Council bases its returns at prudent levels and the risk of returns going well below the estimated, prudent levels over the 10 year period is considered low.

Government and other external sources of capital grants funding

The Council receives funding from various sources for the development of infrastructure.

The Council has made an assumption that we will receive 90 percent Government funding for the purchase of new long distance commuter trains to service the Wairarapa Line and the Capital Connection and related rail projects.

Risk

The risk is that until capital grants can be guaranteed by the third party they may not be received as budgeted or could be lower than budgeted. This would result in a shortfall in funding for planned projects and could result in a negative impact on operating result and an increase in debt.

Projects are unable to be delivered within the proposed budgets.

Level of uncertainty

Medium

Reasons and financial effect of uncertainty

If rates change, the Council will review budgets in subsequent Annual Plans

If funding is not available through these sources, investment by Council will continue but will be scaled back to available funding.

Prior to committing to most operating or capital programmes, Council has an opportunity to ensure more certainty around funding. If the funding is lower or not available Council can look for alternative funding options to offset, or reassess the programme spending.

This approach is intended to minimise the risk for a funding shortfall to the LTP financial strategy.

Note:

These assumptions and risks are not an exhaustive list of the assumptions and risks faced by Council and should be read in conjunction with the financial and infrastructure strategies in this Long Term Plan. These strategies contain risks and assumptions that are more specific in nature.

Statement of Accounting Policies

Greater Wellington Regional Council (the Council) is governed by the Local Government Act 2002 (LGA) and is domiciled and operates in New Zealand. The relevant legislation governing the Council's operations includes the LGA and the Local Government (Rating) Act 2002 (LG(R)A).

The primary objective of the Council is to provide goods or services for the community or social benefit rather than making a financial return. Accordingly, the Council has designated itself as a public benefit entity (PBE) for the purposes of New Zealand equivalents to Internal Financial Reporting Standards (NZIFRS).

For the purposes of the plan, the Prospective Financial Statements (financial statements) cover all the activities of the Council as a separate legal entity. Group prospective financial statements have not been presented as the Council believes that parent statements are more relevant to users. The main purpose of these statements is to provide users with information about the core services that the Council intends to provide to ratepayers, the expected cost of those services and the consequent requirement for rate funding.

The level of rate funding required is not affected by subsidiaries except to the extent that the Council obtains distributions from, or further invests in, those subsidiaries and such effects are included in these parent prospective financial statements.

The financial statements have been prepared in accordance with the requirements of Section 93 which includes the requirement to comply with Section 95 of the LGA and New Zealand Generally Accepted Accounting Practice (NZ GAAP). The Council is a public benefit entity (PBE) and complies with the Accounting Standards Tier 1 issued by the New Zealand Accounting Standards Board of the External Reporting Board pursuant to Section 24(1) (a) of the Financial Reporting Act 1993.

The financial statements include a Prospective Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense, a Prospective Statement of Changes in Net Assets/ Equity, a Prospective Statement of Financial Position and a Prospective Statement of Cash Flows.

The financial statements of the Council are for the years ending 30 June. The prospective financial statements will be authorised for issue by the Council in June 2021.

While there is no current intent to update these prospective financial statements, the Council reserves the right to update this plan in the future.

The financial information contained within these policies and documents is prospective financial information in terms of PBE FRS 42 Prospective Financial Statements. The Prospective Financial Statements comply with the Tier 1 PBE Standards (including PBE FRS 42 – Prospective Financial Statements).

The purpose for which it has been prepared is to enable the public to participate in the decision making processes as to the services to be provided by the Council over the financial years from 1 July 2021 to 30 June 2031, and to provide a broad accountability mechanism of the Council to the community.

The information in the prospective financial statements is uncertain and the preparation requires the exercise of judgement. Actual financial results achieved for the period covered are likely to vary from the information presented, and the variations may be material. Events and circumstances may not occur as expected or may not have been predicted or Council may subsequently take actions that differ from the proposed courses of action on which the prospective financial statements are based.

The information contained within these prospective financial statements may not be suitable for use in another capacity.

Measurement Base

The financial statements have been prepared on a historical cost basis, modified by revaluation of certain assets and liabilities. The financial statements are presented in New Zealand dollars and all values are rounded to the nearest million dollars. Both the functional and presentation currency of the Council is New Zealand dollars.

Significant Accounting Policies

The following accounting policies which materially affect the measurement of results and financial position have been applied.

a. Goods and Services Tax (GST)

All items in the financial statements are stated exclusive of goods and services tax, except for debtors and other receivables and creditors and other payables, which are presented on a GST inclusive basis. GST not recoverable as input tax is recognised as part of the related asset or expense. The net amount of GST recoverable from, or payable to, the Inland Revenue Department (IRD) is included as part of receivables or payables in the Statement of Financial Position. The net GST paid to, or received from the IRD, including the GST relating to investing and financing activities, is classified as an operating cash flow in the Statement of Cash Flows. Commitments and contingencies are disclosed exclusive of GST.

b. Allocation of overheads

Net overhead expenses after offset of external recoveries and appropriations have been allocated to Council services. A variety of methods have been used appropriate to the overhead concerned. Examples include, staff numbers, estimate of time, operating expenditure, and capital expenditure.

c. Leases

Leases of fixed assets, where substantially all the risks and benefits incidental to the ownership of the asset, but not the legal ownership, are transferred to the Council, are classified as finance leases. Finance leases are capitalised by recognising an asset and a liability at the lower of the amounts equal to the fair value of the leased property or the present value of the minimum lease payments, including any guaranteed residual values. Lease payments are allocated between the reduction of the lease liability and the lease interest expense for the period. An operating lease is a lease that does not transfer substantially all of the risks and rewards incidental to the ownership of the asset. Operating lease payments are recognised as an expense in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense on a straight-line basis over the lease term.

d. Grants and subsidies

Grant expenditure: The Council makes grants to third parties, either on behalf of Government agencies (NZTA) or to further the community's needs where the Council believes it is within its mandate to deliver on community outcomes. In all cases an operative contract is drawn up with the respective third party for accountability. Grant expenditure is recognised when the contract is signed and the monies paid.

Grants and subsidies revenue: The Council receives these under agreements with other parties, or other parties give monies to the Council for a specific purpose or for general purposes. Recognition of grants and subsidies under agreement is noted under revenue following.

e. Revenue recognition

General Principles

- Revenue is measured at the fair value of consideration received or receivable.
- General revenue is recognised at the time of invoicing, performance of service or receipt of application of service or licence and by reference to the stage of completion of the transaction at balance date, based on the actual service provided as a percentage of the total services to be provided.
- Assets and revenues arising from exchange and non-exchange transactions are recognised in accordance with the requirements of PBE IPSAS 9: Revenue from Exchange Transactions or PBE IPSAS 23: Revenue from Non-Exchange Transactions.

Revenue from Exchange Transactions

- Interest earned is recognised on an accrual basis using the effective interest rate method.
- Dividends are recognised when received or the right to receive payment has been established.
- Revenue from the sale of goods and/or services is recognised when a product and/or service is sold to the customer.
- Revenue from user charges is recognised when billed or earned on an accrual basis.

Revenue from Non-exchange Transactions

- Rating revenue is recognised when assessments are issued or penalties incurred.
- Government grants are recognised when eligibility has been established by the granting agency.
- New Zealand Transport Agency subsidies are recognised as revenue upon entitlement, which is when conditions pertaining to eligible expenditure have been fulfilled.
- Vested assets are recognised at fair value on the vesting of the assets.

f. Financial assets

The Council classifies its financial assets into the following four categories:

1. Financial assets at fair value through surplus or deficit designated upon initial recognition
2. Loans and receivables
3. Assets held to maturity
4. Available for sale

The classification depends on the purpose for which the investments were acquired. Management determines the classification of its investments at initial recognition and re-evaluates this designation at every reporting date.

The four categories of financial assets are:

1. Financial assets at fair value through surplus or deficit designated upon initial recognition

A financial asset is classified in this category if acquired principally for the purpose of inclusion in the Council's Perpetual Investment Fund or if so designated by management. Assets in this category are classified as noncurrent assets as there is no plan to dispose of them within 12 months of the balance date unless market conditions make it profitable, or prudent, to do so. After initial recognition they are measured at their fair values. Gains or losses on re-measurement are recognised in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense.

Financial assets in this category include quoted shares, bonds, private equity funds and share options.

2. Loans and receivables

Loans and receivables are non-derivative financial assets with fixed or determinable payments that are not quoted in an active market. They are included in current assets, except for maturities greater than 12 months after the balance date, which are included in non-current assets.

After initial recognition, they are measured at amortised cost, using the effective interest method, less impairment. Gains and losses when the asset is impaired or de-recognised are recognised in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense.

3. Assets held to maturity

Assets held to maturity are assets with fixed or determinable payments and fixed maturities that the Council has the positive intention and ability to hold to maturity. After initial recognition they are measured at historic cost. Gains and losses when the asset is impaired or de-recognised are recognised in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense.

Investments in this category include local authority stock and interest bearing bonds.

4. Available for sale

Financial assets available for sale are those that are designated into this category at initial recognition or are not classified in any of the other categories above. They are included in non-current assets unless management intends to dispose of the share investment within 12 months of the balance date or if the debt instrument is not expected to be realised within 12 months of the balance date.

The Council includes in this category:

- investments that it intends to hold long-term but which may be realised before maturity; and
- shareholdings that it holds for strategic purposes.

These investments are measured at their fair value, with gains and losses recognised in other comprehensive revenue and expense, except for impairment losses, which are recognised in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense. On de-recognition, the cumulative gain or loss previously recognised in other comprehensive revenue and expense is reclassified from equity to the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense.

g. Impairment of financial assets

The Council assesses at each balance sheet date whether a financial asset or group of financial assets is impaired.

Financial assets carried at amortised cost

If there is objective evidence that an impairment loss on loans and receivables carried at amortised cost has been incurred, the amount of the loss is measured as the difference between the asset's carrying amount and the present value of estimated future cash flows (excluding future credit losses that have not been incurred) discounted at the financial asset's original effective interest rate (i.e. the effective interest rate computed at initial recognition). The carrying amount of the asset is reduced either directly or through use of an allowance account. The amount of the loss is recognised in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense.

The Council first assesses whether objective evidence of impairment exists individually for financial assets that are individually significant, and individually or collectively for financial assets that are not individually significant. If it is determined that no objective evidence of impairment exists for an individually assessed financial asset, whether significant or not, the

asset is included in a group of financial assets with similar credit risk characteristics and that group of financial assets is collectively assessed for impairment. Assets that are individually assessed for impairment and for which an impairment loss is or continues to be recognised are not included in a collective assessment of impairment.

If, in a subsequent period, the amount of the impairment loss decreases and the decrease can be related objectively to an event occurring after the impairment was recognised, the previously recognised impairment loss is reversed. Any subsequent reversal of an impairment loss is recognised in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense, to the extent that the carrying value of the asset does not exceed its amortised cost at the reversal date.

Financial assets carried at cost

If there is objective evidence that an impairment loss has been incurred on an unquoted equity instrument that is not carried at fair value (because its fair value cannot be reliably measured), or on a derivative asset that is linked to, and must be settled by delivery of such an unquoted equity instrument, the amount of the loss is measured as the difference between the asset's carrying amount and the present value

of estimated future cash flows, discounted at the current market rate of return for a similar financial asset.

Available-for-sale investments

If there is objective evidence that an available-for-sale investment is impaired, an amount comprising the difference between its cost (net of any principal repayment and amortisation) and its current fair value, less any impairment loss previously recognised in profit or loss, is transferred from equity to the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense. Reversals of impairment losses for equity instruments classified as available-for-sale are not recognised in profit. Reversals of impairment losses for debt instruments are reversed through surplus or deficit if the increase in an instrument's fair value can be objectively related to an event occurring after the impairment loss was recognised in surplus or deficit.

h. Derivative financial instruments

The Council uses interest rate swaps to mitigate its risk associated with interest rate fluctuations. These derivatives are initially recognised at fair value on the date the contract is entered into and subsequently remeasured to fair value each quarter. Derivatives are carried as assets when their fair value is positive and as liabilities when their fair value is negative. Derivatives that are settled within 12 months are treated as current.

Interest rate swaps are entered into with the objective of reducing the risk of rising interest rates. Any gains or losses arising from the changes in fair value of derivatives are recognised in the surplus or deficit for the year.

The net difference paid or received on an interest rate swap is recognised as a part of the total finance revenue or finance cost over the period of the contract. The Council does not hold or issue derivative financial instruments for trading purposes.

i. Trade and other receivables

Receivables are recorded at fair value less any provision for impairment. The Council does not provide for any impairment on rates receivable as it has various powers under the LG(R)A to recover any outstanding debts. These powers allow

the Council to commence legal proceedings to recover any rates that remain unpaid four months after the due date for payment. Provision has been made in respect of all other receivables where there is objective evidence that the Council will not be able to collect the amounts as per the original terms of the receivables.

The amount of impairment is the difference between the asset's carrying amount and the present value of estimated future cash flows, discounted using the original effective interest rate. For debtors and other receivables the carrying amount of the asset is reduced through the use of an allowance account, and the amount of loss is recognised as a surplus or deficit. When the receivable is uncollectible it is written off against the allowance account. Overdue receivables that have been renegotiated are reclassified as current (that is, not past due). Impairment in term deposits, local authority stock, and government stock, are recognised directly against the instrument's carrying amount.

j. Non-current assets held for sale

Properties no longer required in the Council's operations and therefore intended for sale have been measured at the lower of carrying amount or fair value less selling costs. These are tested for impairment on an annual basis and any write-downs are recognised in the surplus or deficit. Non-current assets held for sale are not depreciated or amortised.

k. Property, plant and equipment (PPE)

Property, plant and equipment are included at their valuation as at 30 June 2020 with subsequent additions recorded at cost.

PPE consists of operational and infrastructure assets. Expenditure is capitalised when it creates a new asset or increases the economic benefits over the total life of an existing asset. Costs that do not meet the criteria for capitalisation are expensed.

The initial cost of property, plant and equipment includes the purchase consideration and those costs that are directly attributable to bringing the asset into the location and condition necessary for its intended purpose.

Costs incurred subsequent to initial acquisition are capitalised only when it is probable that future economic benefits or service potential associated with the item will flow to Greater Wellington and the cost of the item can be measured reliably.

The costs of day to day servicing of property, plant, and equipment are recognised in the surplus or deficit as they are incurred.

All PPE (other than operational plant, vehicles, work-in-progress, furniture and fittings which are not revalued) are revalued at fair value by reference to their depreciated replacement cost or market value on a class basis at least every three years. The carrying value of revalued assets are reviewed at each balance date to ensure they are not materially different to fair value. Any surplus arising on revaluation is credited to a revaluation reserve for that class. Any deficit is charged against the revaluation reserve, or if not available, expensed in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense.

Any subsequent increase on revaluation that reverses a previous decrease in value recognised in the surplus or deficit will be recognised first in the surplus or deficit up to the amount previously expensed, and then recognised in other comprehensive revenue and expense.

Property, plant and equipment is categorised into the following classes:

- Operational land and buildings
- Operational plant and equipment
- Operational vehicles
- Flood protection infrastructural assets
- Parks infrastructural assets
- Capital work in progress
- Port wharves and paving
- Navigational aids
- Transport infrastructural assets
- Water supply infrastructural assets
- Right of use assets.

Additions

The cost of an item of PPE is recognised as an asset if, and only if, it is probable that future economic benefits or service potential associated with the item will flow to the Council and the cost of the item can be measured reliably. In most instances, an item of property, plant and equipment is recognised at its cost. Where an asset is acquired at no cost, or for a nominal cost, it is recognised at fair value as at the date of acquisition.

Disposals

Gains and losses on disposal are determined by comparing the proceeds with the carrying amount of the asset. Gains and losses on disposals are included in the Prospective Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense. When revalued assets are sold, the amounts included in asset revaluation reserves in respect of those assets are transferred to retained earnings.

Subsequent costs

Costs incurred subsequent to initial acquisition are capitalised only when it is probable that future economic benefits or service potential associated with the item will flow to the Council and the cost of the item can be measured reliably.

Depreciation

Depreciation is provided on a straight line basis on all tangible property, plant and equipment, other than land and capital works in progress, at rates which will write off assets, less their estimated residual value over their remaining useful lives.

The useful lives of major classes of assets have been estimated as follows:

Port, wharves and paving	10 to 50 years
Operational port freehold land	Indefinite
Operational land	Indefinite
Operational buildings	10 to 75 years
Operational plant and equipment	2 to 40 years
Operational vehicles	2 to 37 years
Flood protection infrastructural assets	2 years to indefinite
Transport infrastructural assets	3 to 50 years
Rail rolling stock	5 to 35 years
Navigational aids infrastructural assets	1 to 80 years
Parks infrastructural assets	2 to 155 years
Regional water supply infrastructural assets	3 to 156 years
Right to use	20 years

Capital work in progress is not depreciated. Stopbanks included in the flood protection infrastructure asset class are maintained in perpetuity. Annual inspections are undertaken to ensure design standards are being maintained and to check for impairment. As such, stopbanks are considered to have an indefinite life and are not depreciated.

l. Intangible assets

Research, training, maintenance and development costs are expensed.

Computer systems where capitalised are amortised over their useful lives, generally between three to eight years on a straight line basis.

Carbon credits are recorded at cost and subsequently revalued to fair value.

m. Impairment of PPE and intangibles

The carrying values of PPE and intangibles are reviewed for impairment at each reporting date, with the recoverable amount being estimated when events or changes in circumstances indicate that the carrying value may be impaired. The recoverable amount of PPE is the greater of fair value less costs to sell and value in-use. In assessing value in use, the estimated future cash flows are discounted to their present value using a pre-tax discount rate that reflects current market assessments of the time value of money and the risks specific to the asset.

For an asset that does not generate largely independent cash inflows, recoverable amount is determined for the cash-generating unit to which the asset belongs, unless the asset's value in use can be estimated to be close to its fair value. An impairment exists when the carrying value of an asset or cash-generating unit exceeds its estimated recoverable amount. The asset or cash generating unit is then written down to its recoverable amount through the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense.

n. Accounting for revaluations

The Council accounts for revaluations of PPE on a class of asset basis. The results of revaluing are credited or debited to an asset revaluation reserve for that class of asset. Where this results in a debit balance in the asset revaluation reserve, this balance is expensed in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense. Any subsequent increase on revaluation that off-sets a previous decrease in value recognised in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense will be recognised first in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense up to the amount previously expensed, and then credited to the revaluation reserve for that class of asset.

o. Investments in other entities and associates

The Council invests in other entities to further its service delivery and/or to maintain an appropriate degree of independence from political processes.

The Council's investment in the following subsidiaries is carried at cost in the prospective financial statements:

Entity	Nature of investment	Equity Holding
WRC Holdings Limited	Subsidiary of Greater Wellington	100%
CentrePort Limited	Subsidiary of WRC Holdings Limited	76.9%
Greater Wellington Rail Limited	Subsidiary of WRC Holdings Limited	100%
Wellington Regional Economic Development Agency	Minority Interest	20%
Wellington Water Limited	Council Controlled Organisation	15%

Any equity investment by the Council is recorded at cost, or share of net equity based on current financial statements with these investments being restated annually in accordance with financial reporting standards. In respect to the plan, these investments are stated at 30 June 2020 position.

In addition the Council is deemed to control, separately or jointly with others.

p. Investment properties

Investment property, which is property held to earn rentals and/or for capital appreciation, is measured at its fair value at the reporting date. Gains or losses arising from changes in fair value of investment property are included in the statement of comprehensive income in the period in which they arise.

q. Income tax

Income tax expense in relation to the surplus or deficit for the period comprises current tax and deferred tax.

Current tax is the amount of income tax payable based on the taxable profit for the current year plus any adjustments to income tax payable in respect of prior years. Current tax is calculated using rates that have been enacted or substantively enacted by balance date.

Deferred tax is the amount of income tax payable or recoverable in future periods in respect of temporary differences and unused tax losses. Temporary differences are differences between the carrying amount of assets and liabilities in the financial statements and the corresponding tax bases used in the computation of taxable profit.

Deferred tax liabilities are generally recognised for all temporary differences. Deferred tax assets

are recognised to the extent that it is probable that taxable profits will be available against which the deductible temporary differences or tax losses can be utilised.

Deferred tax is not recognised if the temporary differences arise from the initial recognition of goodwill or from the initial recognition of an asset and liability in a transaction that is not a business combination, and at the time of the transaction, affects neither accounting profit nor taxable profit.

Deferred tax is recognised on taxable temporary differences arising on investments in subsidiaries and associates, and interests in joint ventures except where the joint venture can control the reversal of the temporary difference and it is probable that the temporary difference will not reverse in the foreseeable future.

Deferred tax is calculated as the tax rates that are expected to apply in the period when the liability is settled or the asset is realised using tax rates that have been enacted or substantively enacted by balance date.

Current and deferred tax is charged or credited to the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense, except when it relates to items charged or credited directly to equity, in which case the tax is dealt with in equity.

r. Trade and other payables

Payables are valued at fair value.

s. Provisions

Provisions are measured at the present value of the expenditures expected to be required to settle the obligation using a pre-tax discount rate that reflects current market assessments of the time value of money and the risks specific to the obligation. The increase in the provision due to the passage of time is recognised as an interest expense and is included in “finance costs”.

t. Employee benefits

Provision is made in respect of the Council’s liability for annual leave which has been calculated on an actual entitlement basis at current rates of pay. Long-term entitlements (long service and retirement gratuities) have been calculated on present value at current rates of pay. Accumulated sick leave carried forward, which is anticipated to be taken in future periods, is not considered material for inclusion.

u. Interest bearing liabilities and borrowing costs

All loans and borrowings are initially recognised at cost, being the fair value of the consideration received less directly attributable transaction costs.

After initial recognition, interest bearing loans and borrowings are subsequently measured at amortised cost using the effective interest method. Amortised cost is calculated by taking into account any issue costs and any discount or premium on settlement. Gains or losses are recognised in the Statement of Comprehensive Revenue and Expense when liabilities are derecognised as well as through the amortisation process. Borrowing costs are recognised as an expense in the period in which they are incurred.

v. Equity

Equity is the community’s interest measured as the difference between total assets and total liabilities. Public equity is disaggregated and classified into a number of components to enable clearer identification of the specified uses that the Council makes of its accumulated surpluses.

The components of equity are accumulated funds, revaluation reserves and other reserves.

w. Reserves

Reserves are a component of equity generally representing a particular use to which various parts of equity have been assigned. Reserves may be legally restricted or created by the Council.

Restricted reserves are those reserves subject to specific conditions accepted as binding by the Council and which may not be revised by the Council without reference to the courts or third party. Transfers from these reserves may be made only for certain specified purposes or when certain specified conditions are met.

Council-created reserves are reserves established by Council decision. The Council may alter them without reference to any third party or the courts. Transfers to and from these reserves are at the discretion of the Council.

These comprise:

- Operating reserves to fund some short-term operations.
- Development funds include development and financial contributions held until applied against the capital works for which those contributions were charged.
- Renewal and disaster funds to meet future replacement costs of assets.

Asset revaluation reserves: These arise on revaluation of the Council's assets and are an accounting entry only - they are not represented by funds.

Retained earnings: This is the accumulated net worth of the Council not held in reserves and represents the community's equity in the Council.

x. Foreign currency

Transactions in foreign currencies are initially recorded in NZ\$ by applying the exchange rates on the date of the transaction. Monetary assets and liabilities denominated in foreign currencies are retranslated into NZ\$ at the rate of exchange on the Statement of Financial Position date.

y. Cash and cash equivalents

Cash and cash equivalents means cash balances on hand, held in bank accounts, demand deposits and other highly liquid investments with maturities of three months and less in which the Council invests as part of its day-to-day cash management.

z. Annual Plan figures

The Annual Plan 2020/21 figures are those approved by the Council on adoption of the Annual Plan 2020/21.

aa. Emissions Trading Scheme (ETS)

New Zealand Units (NZUs) received for pre-1990 forests are recognised at fair value on the date received. They are recognised as an asset in the statement of financial position and income

in the statement of revenue and expense. The deforestation contingency is not recognised as a liability as there is no current intention of changing the land use. The estimated liability that would arise should deforestation occur has been estimated in the notes to the accounts.

NZUs in respect of post 1989 forests are recognised at fair value on the date received. As trees are harvested or carbon stocks decrease a liability and expense will be recognised for the NZUs to be surrendered to Government.

Subsequently to initial recognition NZUs are revalued annually through the revaluation reserve.

ab. Critical accounting estimates and assumptions

In preparing these financial statements the Council has made estimates and assumptions concerning the future. These estimates and assumptions may differ from the subsequent actual results. Estimates and judgements are continually evaluated and are based on historical experience and other factors, including expectations or future events that are believed to be reasonable under the circumstances. For key assumptions refer to the significant forecasting assumptions section.

Changes in Accounting Policies

There has been no change in accounting policies since adoption of the Annual Report 2019/20.

Balancing the Budget

The Local Government Act 2002 requires that where the Council has resolved, under Section 100(2), not to balance its operating budget in any year covered by this plan, the Council must include a statement of the reasons for the resolution and any other matters taken into account and the implications of the decision.

Over the 2021-31 Long Term Plan period the budgets have been balanced.

He tauākī pūtea e haere ake nei – Prospective financial statements

TOTAL COUNCIL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS PROSPECTIVE STATEMENT OF REVENUE AND EXPENSES FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Operating Revenue											
General rates	49,632	63,113	70,538	74,481	83,407	86,348	87,660	90,286	92,131	93,465	94,028
Targeted rates	94,326	98,541	110,241	131,833	144,761	164,935	187,770	210,806	224,319	226,314	230,086
Regional rates	143,958	161,654	180,779	206,314	228,168	251,283	275,430	301,092	316,450	319,779	324,114
Water supply levy	35,860	39,319	42,674	45,609	47,891	50,315	52,529	54,331	56,241	58,362	60,183
Government subsidies	180,853	109,964	112,374	120,729	123,100	129,644	136,770	153,167	156,731	164,454	172,682
Transport improvement grants	14,811	18,795	28,132	35,252	110,765	195,021	270,507	281,937	103,489	16,018	16,130
Interest and dividends	4,725	4,930	5,084	5,218	5,484	5,748	6,029	6,314	6,626	6,972	7,144
Other operating revenue	131,437	126,234	125,514	130,761	136,434	143,141	150,364	158,442	166,677	175,672	184,787
Total operating revenue and gains	511,644	460,896	494,557	543,883	651,842	775,152	891,629	955,283	806,214	741,257	765,040
Operating Expenditure											
Employee benefits	56,755	64,146	63,648	65,158	66,035	67,238	68,582	69,830	71,226	72,648	73,503
Grants and subsidies	211,933	224,956	239,811	262,239	268,937	285,390	299,682	326,635	338,457	359,005	380,135
Finance expenses	21,664	19,942	19,737	19,704	19,847	19,943	20,333	21,451	22,581	24,023	22,930
Depreciation and amortisation	29,891	30,546	33,300	36,969	38,963	42,704	45,949	49,695	53,513	57,086	60,160
Other operating expenses	206,875	115,812	122,677	140,987	126,810	129,814	137,025	150,232	155,728	159,423	159,450
Total operating expenditure	527,118	455,403	479,173	525,056	520,592	545,090	571,571	617,843	641,505	672,185	696,178
Operating surplus/(deficit) before other items and tax	(15,474)	5,493	15,384	18,827	131,250	230,062	320,058	337,440	164,709	69,072	68,862
Other fair value changes	13,821	14,110	13,036	12,275	10,543	7,925	5,470	3,229	1,917	1,268	-
Operating surplus / (deficit) after tax	(1,653)	19,603	28,420	31,102	141,793	237,987	325,528	340,669	166,626	70,340	68,862
Other comprehensive revenue and expenses											
Increases / (decreases) in revaluations	-	-	124,332	1,429	4,555	-	-	129,405	707	3,823	-
Total comprehensive income	(1,653)	19,603	152,752	32,531	146,348	237,987	325,528	470,074	167,333	74,163	68,862

All figures on this page exclude GST.

**TOTAL COUNCIL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
PROSPECTIVE STATEMENT OF CHANGES IN EQUITY
AS AT 30 JUNE**

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Total opening ratepayers' funds	1,040,356	1,180,576	1,200,180	1,352,932	1,385,464	1,531,812	1,769,800	2,095,328	2,565,402	2,732,737	2,806,899
Total comprehensive income	(1,653)	19,604	152,752	32,532	146,348	237,988	325,528	470,074	167,335	74,162	68,863
Movements in other reserves											
Movement in ratepayers funds for year	(1,653)	19,604	152,752	32,532	146,348	237,988	325,528	470,074	167,335	74,162	68,863
Closing ratepayers' funds	1,038,703	1,200,180	1,352,932	1,385,464	1,531,812	1,769,800	2,095,328	2,565,402	2,732,737	2,806,899	2,875,762
Components of ratepayers funds											
Opening accumulated funds	252,902	358,724	383,425	416,192	450,654	584,789	824,011	1,146,930	1,488,339	1,651,341	1,718,199
Total comprehensive income	(1,653)	19,604	152,752	32,532	146,348	237,988	325,528	470,074	167,335	74,162	68,863
Movements in other reserves	11,032	5,097	(119,985)	1,930	(12,213)	1,234	(2,609)	(128,665)	(4,333)	(7,304)	(4,067)
Movement in accumulated funds for year	9,379	24,701	32,767	34,462	134,135	239,222	322,919	341,409	163,002	66,858	64,796
Closing accumulated funds	262,281	383,425	416,192	450,654	584,789	824,011	1,146,930	1,488,339	1,651,341	1,718,199	1,782,995
Opening other reserves	34,463	38,943	33,846	29,499	26,140	33,798	32,564	35,173	34,433	38,059	41,540
Movements in other reserves	(11,032)	(5,097)	(4,347)	(3,359)	7,658	(1,234)	2,609	(740)	3,626	3,481	4,067
Movement in other reserves for year	(11,032)	(5,097)	(4,347)	(3,359)	7,658	(1,234)	2,609	(740)	3,626	3,481	4,067
Closing other reserves	23,431	33,846	29,499	26,140	33,798	32,564	35,173	34,433	38,059	41,540	45,607
Opening asset revaluation reserves	752,991	783,917	783,917	908,249	909,678	914,233	914,233	914,233	1,043,638	1,044,345	1,048,168
Movements in revaluation reserve	-	-	124,332	1,429	4,555	-	-	129,405	707	3,823	-
Movement in asset revaluation reserve for year	-	-	124,332	1,429	4,555	-	-	129,405	707	3,823	-
Closing asset revaluation reserve	752,991	783,917	908,249	909,678	914,233	914,233	914,233	1,043,638	1,044,345	1,048,168	1,048,168
Closing ratepayers' funds	1,038,703	1,201,188	1,353,940	1,386,472	1,532,820	1,770,808	2,096,336	2,566,410	2,733,745	2,807,907	2,876,770

All figures on this page exclude GST.

**TOTAL COUNCIL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
PROSPECTIVE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL POSITION
AS AT 30 JUNE**

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
ASSETS											
Cash and other equivalents	23,837	21,012	25,368	36,518	28,378	30,447	35,144	43,327	46,961	49,597	49,963
Investments (current)	29,479	30,313	30,615	30,931	31,271	31,639	32,035	32,461	32,915	33,399	33,904
Other current assets	-	100,080	100,426	100,878	101,359	101,860	102,596	103,192	99,980	97,016	94,344
Current assets	53,316	151,405	156,410	168,328	161,008	163,947	169,776	178,980	179,856	180,012	178,211
Investments (non-current)	104,024	116,973	121,350	124,076	127,215	130,564	134,139	137,956	142,004	146,299	150,786
Investment in subsidiary	302,510	321,489	339,513	366,558	502,300	744,702	1,086,425	1,443,353	1,602,440	1,626,447	1,653,003
Property, plant and equipment	1,290,541	1,372,139	1,581,827	1,626,601	1,704,192	1,777,587	1,855,385	2,037,392	2,082,847	2,119,630	2,131,774
Non-current assets	1,697,075	1,810,601	2,042,690	2,117,235	2,333,707	2,652,853	3,075,949	3,618,701	3,827,291	3,892,376	3,935,563
Total assets	1,750,391	1,962,006	2,199,100	2,285,563	2,494,715	2,816,800	3,245,725	3,797,681	4,007,147	4,072,388	4,113,774
RATEPAYERS' FUNDS											
Retained earnings	262,281	383,425	416,192	450,653	584,788	824,010	1,146,929	1,488,337	1,651,339	1,718,197	1,782,993
Reserves	776,422	817,763	937,748	935,819	948,032	946,798	949,407	1,078,072	1,082,405	1,089,710	1,093,777
Total ratepayers' funds	1,038,703	1,201,188	1,353,940	1,386,472	1,532,820	1,770,808	2,096,336	2,566,409	2,733,744	2,807,907	2,876,770
LIABILITIES											
Debt (current)	126,800	111,606	131,688	131,775	131,866	106,962	107,063	132,169	107,281	107,399	177,524
Other current liabilities	48,707	69,092	73,197	84,089	75,670	77,440	81,816	89,653	92,921	95,168	95,132
Current liabilities	175,507	180,698	204,886	215,864	207,536	184,402	188,879	221,822	200,202	202,567	272,657
Debt (non-current)	518,218	524,457	597,647	652,874	734,550	849,705	954,095	1,006,265	1,071,933	1,061,914	964,348
Derivative financial instruments	17,963	55,663	42,627	30,352	19,809	11,884	6,414	3,185	1,268	-	-
Non-current liabilities	536,181	580,120	640,274	683,226	754,359	861,589	960,509	1,009,450	1,073,201	1,061,914	964,348
Total liabilities	711,688	760,818	845,159	899,090	961,895	1,045,991	1,149,388	1,231,272	1,273,403	1,264,481	1,237,004
Total equity and liabilities	1,750,391	1,962,006	2,199,099	2,285,562	2,494,715	2,816,799	3,245,724	3,797,681	4,007,147	4,072,388	4,113,774

All figures on this page exclude GST.

**TOTAL COUNCIL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
PROSPECTIVE STATEMENT OF CASHFLOWS
FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE**

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
CASH FLOWS FROM OPERATING ACTIVITIES											
Cash is provided from:											
Regional rates	143,958	161,654	180,779	206,314	228,168	251,283	275,430	301,092	316,450	319,779	324,114
Water supply levy	35,860	39,319	42,674	45,609	47,891	50,315	52,529	54,331	56,241	58,362	60,183
Government subsidies	195,664	128,759	140,506	155,981	233,865	324,665	407,277	435,104	260,220	180,472	188,812
Interest and dividends	4,725	4,930	5,084	5,218	5,484	5,748	6,029	6,314	6,626	6,972	7,144
Fees, charges and other revenue	131,437	126,234	125,514	130,761	136,434	143,141	150,364	158,442	166,677	175,672	184,787
	511,644	460,896	494,557	543,883	651,842	775,152	891,629	955,283	806,214	741,257	765,040
Cash is disbursed to:											
Interest	21,664	19,942	19,737	19,704	19,847	19,943	20,333	21,451	22,581	24,023	22,930
Payment to suppliers and employees	475,563	404,613	421,862	457,271	470,016	480,434	500,770	538,637	561,884	588,606	612,817
	497,227	424,555	441,599	476,975	489,863	500,377	521,103	560,088	584,465	612,629	635,747
Net cash flows from operating activities	14,417	36,341	52,958	66,908	161,979	274,775	370,526	395,195	221,749	128,628	129,293
CASHFLOWS FROM INVESTING ACTIVITIES											
Cash is provided from:											
Sale of property, plant and equipment	1,056	321	381	7,768	328	379	532	7,972	6,318	520	542
Investment redemptions	5,400	6,120	480	2,834	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	6,456	6,441	861	10,602	328	379	532	7,972	6,318	520	542
Cash is applied to:											
Purchase of property, plant and equipment	78,248	91,185	119,300	88,497	112,713	116,920	124,835	110,743	101,255	87,437	70,076
Investment additions	17,689	31,154	23,434	33,178	139,500	246,415	346,016	361,517	163,956	29,174	31,951
	95,937	122,339	142,734	121,675	252,213	363,335	470,851	472,260	265,211	116,611	102,027
Net cashflows from investing activities	(89,481)	(115,898)	(141,873)	(111,073)	(251,885)	(362,956)	(470,319)	(464,288)	(258,893)	(116,091)	(101,485)

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
CASHFLOWS FROM FINANCING ACTIVITIES											
Cash is provided from:											
Loan funding ¹	109,209	114,489	135,184	108,058	151,780	158,842	185,522	163,641	137,913	91,664	76,431
Cash is applied to:											
Debt repayment	21,703	34,569	41,912	52,743	70,014	68,591	81,032	86,365	97,134	101,565	103,872
Net cashflows from financing activities	87,506	79,920	93,272	55,315	81,766	90,251	104,490	77,276	40,779	(9,901)	(27,441)
Net increase/(decrease) in cash and cash equivalents	12,442	363	4,356	11,150	(8,140)	2,069	4,697	8,182	3,635	2,636	367
Opening cash and cash equivalents	11,395	20,649	21,012	25,368	36,518	28,378	30,447	35,144	43,327	46,961	49,597
Closing cash and cash equivalents	23,837	21,012	25,368	36,518	28,378	30,447	35,144	43,327	46,961	49,597	49,963

¹ Greater Wellington now fully funds some public transport improvement expenditure at the time the expense is incurred, and recovers a share of the debt servicing costs from Waka Kotahi / NZ Transport Agency.

All figures on this statement exclude GST.

TOTAL COUNCIL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS PROSPECTIVE DEBT AS AT 30 JUNE

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Environment and flood protection	142,093	164,465	194,726	199,901	222,385	236,230	245,685	238,493	231,925	230,337	227,322
Public transport	264,800	277,597	290,878	298,536	340,384	404,322	487,382	567,344	620,220	617,247	595,689
Water supply	126,808	152,459	185,031	205,415	237,634	256,243	277,246	288,512	297,765	306,910	319,618
Stadium	2,100	2,100	2,100	4,343	4,158	3,960	3,748	3,520	3,275	3,012	2,729
Regional strategy and partnerships	24,295	39,198	54,271	72,894	70,841	68,310	66,923	64,581	58,671	53,048	45,798
Property and investments	30,479	27,277	27,350	27,927	25,812	23,621	21,358	19,036	16,671	14,227	11,728
Corporate systems	33,592	33,816	31,480	28,775	26,002	23,546	20,990	18,383	15,747	13,074	11,596
Total activities debt	624,167	696,912	785,836	837,791	927,216	1,016,232	1,123,332	1,199,869	1,244,274	1,237,855	1,214,480
Treasury internal funding ¹	20,851	(60,849)	(56,501)	(53,142)	(60,800)	(59,565)	(62,174)	(61,435)	(65,060)	(68,542)	(72,608)
Total external debt	645,018	636,063	729,335	784,649	866,416	956,667	1,061,158	1,138,434	1,179,214	1,169,313	1,141,872
External debt (current)	126,800	111,606	131,688	131,775	131,866	106,962	107,063	132,169	107,281	107,399	177,524
External debt (non-current)	518,218	524,457	597,647	652,874	734,550	849,705	954,095	1,006,265	1,071,933	1,061,914	964,348
Total external debt ²	645,018	636,063	729,335	784,649	866,416	956,667	1,061,158	1,138,434	1,179,214	1,169,313	1,141,872

¹ Greater Wellington manages community outcome debt via an internal debt function. External investments and debt are managed through a central treasury management function in accordance with the Treasury Management Policy.

² Includes Finance Lease Liability from service concession arrangements.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

**TOTAL COUNCIL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
PROSPECTIVE REGIONAL RATES AND CAPITAL EXPENDITURE
FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE**

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
REGIONAL RATES											
Regional Strategy and Partnerships – excluding Warm Greater Wellington targeted rate	14,566	17,263	18,919	21,343	21,495	21,796	21,904	22,210	22,817	22,946	22,806
Metlink Public Transport	76,798	81,810	92,354	112,300	123,336	142,728	165,352	187,098	200,252	201,708	208,058
Environment and Flood Protection	57,026	66,394	73,272	79,802	86,317	89,538	91,284	92,990	94,819	96,093	97,407
Investments ¹	(7,824)	(6,683)	(6,260)	(10,191)	(6,593)	(6,544)	(6,150)	(5,428)	(5,690)	(5,271)	(5,393)
Total Rates excluding Warm Greater Wellington targeted rate	140,566	158,784	178,285	203,254	224,555	247,518	272,390	296,870	312,198	315,476	322,878
Regional Strategy and Partnerships – Warm Greater Wellington targeted rate	3,392	2,869	2,494	3,059	3,612	3,764	3,041	4,223	4,251	4,302	1,236
Total regional rates	143,958	161,653	180,779	206,313	228,167	251,282	275,431	301,093	316,449	319,778	324,114
CAPITAL EXPENDITURE											
Environment and Flood Protection	25,087	33,447	39,989	21,194	31,251	27,527	24,478	16,011	15,458	15,263	14,754
Metlink Public Transport ²	7,994	16,796	36,898	35,890	37,369	57,519	64,318	67,616	63,650	49,405	28,062
Water Supply	31,421	35,247	38,980	27,530	40,530	28,300	31,895	23,165	21,742	22,099	26,507
Regional Strategy and Partnerships	1,105	1,145	228	277	166	134	389	133	263	189	57
Other	12,642	4,550	3,205	3,606	3,397	3,440	3,755	3,818	142	481	696
Total capital expenditure	78,249	91,185	119,300	88,497	112,713	116,920	124,835	110,743	101,255	87,437	70,076
Public Transport Investment in Rail	17,689	17,655	18,024	27,045	135,742	242,401	341,723	356,928	159,087	24,007	26,556
Total Capex and improvements	95,938	108,840	137,324	115,542	248,455	359,321	466,558	467,671	260,342	111,444	96,632

¹ Investment returns reduce the requirement for rates.

² Transport capital expenditure excludes investment in Greater Wellington Rail Limited for the purchase of rail rolling stock and infrastructure. This is disclosed separately as Public Transport Investment in Rail.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

**TOTAL COUNCIL FINANCIAL STATEMENTS
PROSPECTIVE FUNDING IMPACT STATEMENT
FOR THE YEAR ENDING 30 JUNE**

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Greater Wellington operations											
Sources of operating funding											
General rates	49,632	63,115	70,538	74,482	83,408	86,349	87,661	90,286	92,132	93,464	94,028
Targeted rates	94,326	98,541	110,241	131,833	144,761	164,935	187,770	210,806	224,319	226,314	230,086
Subsidies and grants for operating purposes	180,853	109,964	112,374	120,729	123,100	129,644	136,770	153,167	156,731	164,454	172,682
Interest and dividends from investments	4,725	4,930	5,084	5,218	5,484	5,748	6,029	6,314	6,626	6,972	7,144
Fees, charges, and targeted rates for water supply	112,415	100,714	104,568	111,056	117,288	123,935	130,994	138,258	146,012	154,346	163,156
Fines, infringement fees, and other receipts ¹	54,882	64,839	63,620	65,314	67,037	69,521	71,899	74,515	76,906	79,688	81,814
Total operating funding	496,833	442,103	466,425	508,632	541,078	580,132	621,123	673,346	702,726	725,238	748,910
Applications of operating funding											
Payments to staff and suppliers	475,563	404,976	426,218	468,419	461,878	482,503	505,467	546,821	565,521	591,240	613,184
Finance costs	21,664	19,942	19,737	19,704	19,847	19,943	20,333	21,451	22,581	24,023	22,930
Total applications of operating funding ²	497,227	424,918	445,955	488,123	481,725	502,446	525,800	568,272	588,102	615,263	636,114
Operating surplus/(deficit)	(394)	17,185	20,470	20,509	59,353	77,686	95,323	105,074	114,624	109,975	112,796
Sources of Capital Funding											
Subsidies and grants for capital expenditure	14,811	18,795	28,132	35,252	110,765	195,021	270,507	281,937	103,489	16,018	16,130
Increase / (decrease) in debt	76,475	74,822	88,925	51,955	89,425	89,017	107,100	76,537	44,406	(6,420)	(23,374)
Gross proceeds from asset sales	1,054	321	381	7,768	328	379	532	7,972	6,318	520	542
Total Sources of Capital Funding	92,340	93,938	117,438	94,975	200,518	284,417	378,139	366,446	154,213	10,118	(6,702)

¹ Investment returns reduce the requirement for rates.

² This statement is not an income statement. It excludes all non-cash transactions such as depreciation and valuations.

	2020/21 Budget \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	2022/23 Plan \$000s	2023/24 Plan \$000s	2024/25 Plan \$000s	2025/26 Plan \$000s	2026/27 Plan \$000s	2027/28 Plan \$000s	2028/29 Plan \$000s	2029/30 Plan \$000s	2030/31 Plan \$000s
Greater Wellington operations											
Applications of Capital Funding											
Capital expenditure											
- to meet additional demand	-	-	-	222	24,720	41,284	51,406	59,084	55,506	41,629	22,478
- to improve the level of service	49,877	45,785	54,669	40,183	39,794	39,028	28,889	14,992	14,160	14,832	12,893
- to replace existing assets	28,372	45,037	64,284	47,640	47,717	36,107	43,805	36,071	34,802	33,940	37,381
Increase / (decrease) in investments	24,729	25,398	23,302	30,797	139,982	246,918	346,752	362,113	160,743	26,211	29,275
Increase / (decrease) in reserves	(11,032)	(5,097)	(4,347)	(3,359)	7,658	(1,234)	2,609	(739)	3,626	3,481	4,067
Total Applications of Capital Funding	91,946	111,123	137,908	115,483	259,871	362,103	473,461	471,521	268,837	120,093	106,094
Surplus/(Deficit) of Capital Funding	394	(17,185)	(20,470)	(20,508)	(59,353)	(77,686)	(95,322)	(105,074)	(114,624)	(109,975)	(112,796)
Funding Balance	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
Depreciation on council assets	29,891	30,546	33,300	36,969	38,963	42,704	45,949	49,695	53,513	57,086	60,160
Water Supply Levy ¹	35,860	39,319	42,674	45,609	47,891	50,315	52,529	54,331	56,241	58,362	60,183

¹ This includes the Water supply levy charged to Wellington, Hutt, Upper Hutt and Porirua city councils.

All figures on this statement exclude GST.

He tauākī o te Pūtea Penapena – Statement of Reserve Funds

The Council maintains reserve funds as a sub-part of its equity – refer to statement of accounting policies earlier in this section. Schedule 10 Clause 16 requires certain information to be included pertaining to these reserve funds. The following presents a summary of reserve funds over the period of this plan and is followed by a breakdown into the various reserve fund types giving a brief explanation of the types of funds under each category and a table giving the opening balances, movements and closing balances.

Summary of Reserve Funds

The following is a summary of the Council’s expected reserve funds over the life of this plan.

Area benefit reserves: This class of reserves include various specific reserves (i.e. Transport reserve, Wairarapa Scheme reserve, WREMO reserve, Land Management reserve) and any targeted rate funding surplus is held to fund future costs of that area. These reserves are broadly for specific projects which have been acquired from a specific subset of rate payers and need to be kept separate until utilised.

Contingency reserves: This class of reserves are set aside to smooth the impact of costs associated with specific unforeseen events. Included in this class are Rural Fire Contingency, Flood Contingency and Environment Legal Contingency reserves.

Special Reserves: This class of reserves include Election, Corporate Systems, LTP, Wellington Regional Strategy and CentrePort Dividend reserves. This class of reserves are funds set aside to smooth the costs of irregular expenditure.

He tauāki whakamārama – Disclosure statement

For the period commencing 1 July 2021

What is the purpose of this statement?

The purpose of this statement is to disclose the council's planned financial performance in relation to various benchmarks to enable the assessment of whether the council is prudently managing its revenues, expenses, assets, liabilities, and general financial dealings.

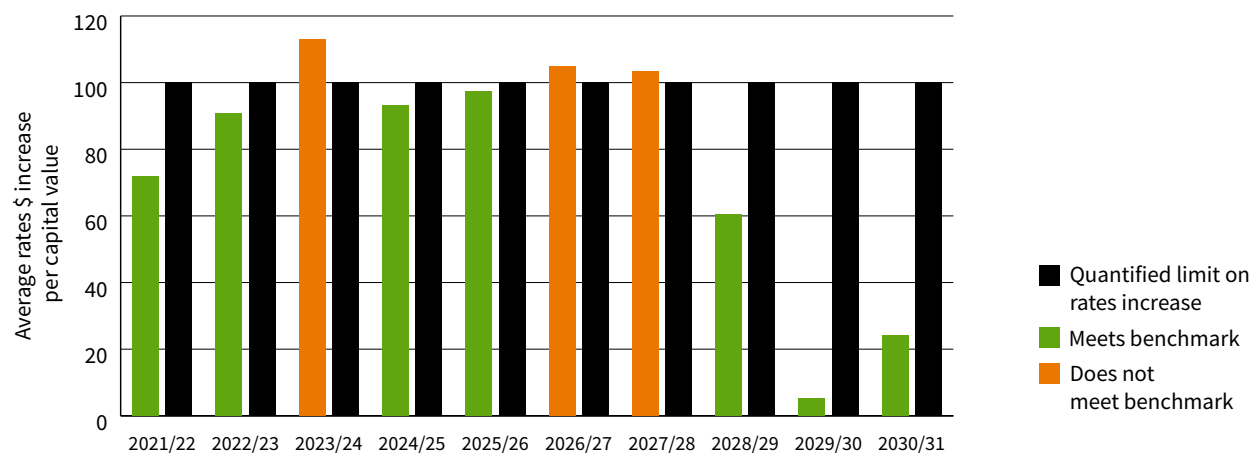
The council is required to include this statement in its long-term plan in accordance with the Local Government (Financial Reporting and Prudence) Regulations 2014 (the regulations). Refer to the regulations for more information, including definitions of some of the terms used in this statement.

Rates affordability benchmark

The Council meets the rates affordability benchmark if:

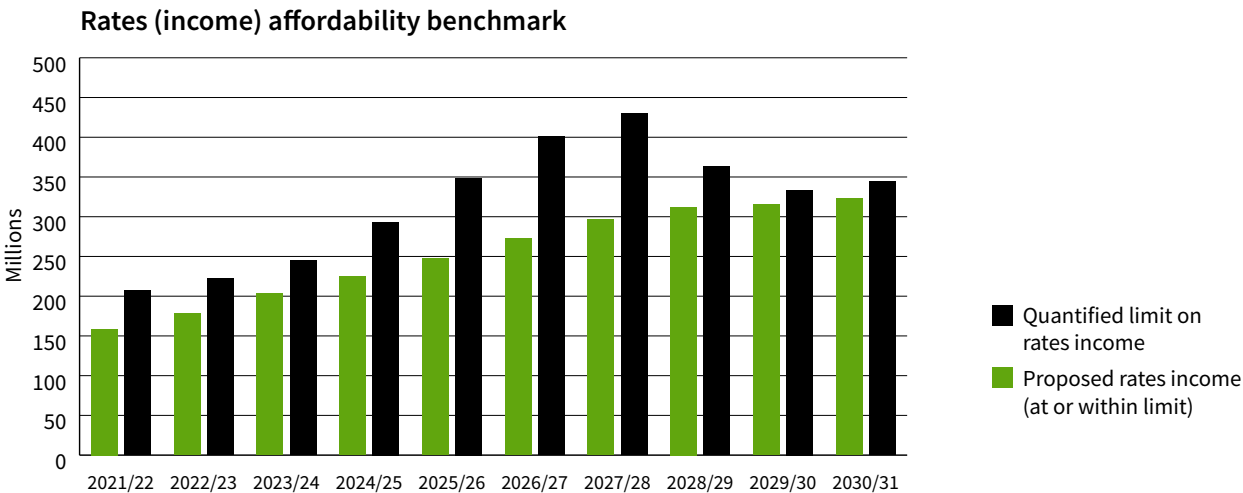
- Its planned rates income equals or is less than each quantified limit on rates; and
- Its planned rates increases equal or are less than each quantified limit on rates increases

Regional rates per average capital value



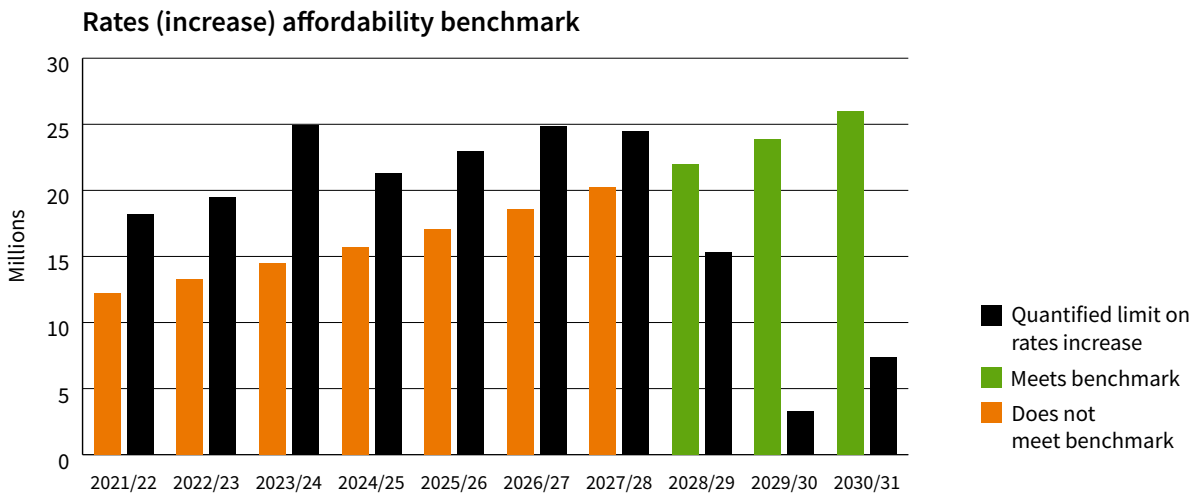
Rates (income) affordability

This graph shows the total rates planned for the Long Term Plan compared to the overall rates limit adopted by council. The limit adopted is the estimated rates requirement in year 2031 at 45 percent of total that years’ operating revenue.



Rates (increase) affordability

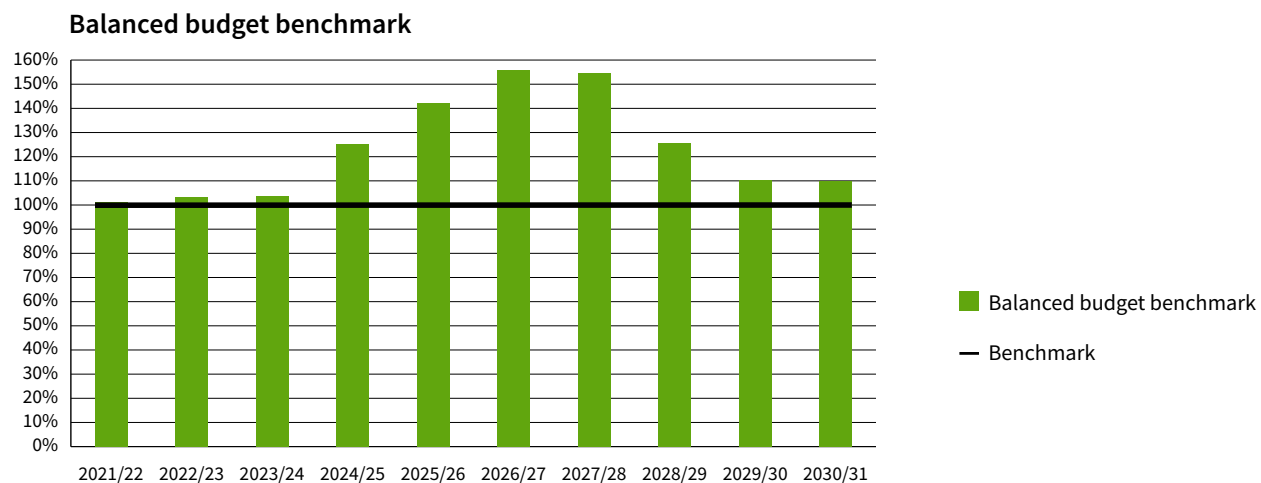
The following graphs compares the Council’s planned rates increases with a quantified limit on rates increases contained in the Financial Strategy included in this LTP. The quantified limit is that increases in the annual rate revenue will be limited to an 8.7 percent and \$100 increase in average rates per ratepayer.



Balanced budget

The following graph displays the Council's planned revenue (excluding gains on derivative financial instruments) as a proportion of planned operating expenses (excluding losses on derivative financial instruments).

The Council meets the balanced budget benchmark if its planned revenue equals or is greater than its planned operating expenses.

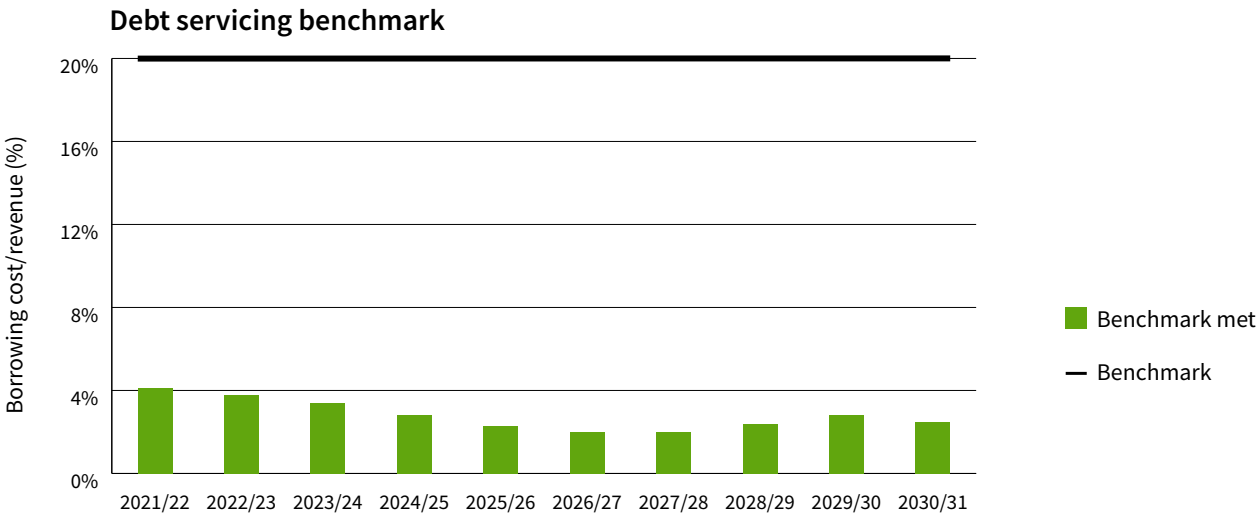


Debt servicing benchmark

The following graph displays the Council’s planned borrowing costs as a proportion of planned revenue (excluding gains on derivative financial instruments).

The benchmark prudential limit is set by central government at 10 percent for non-high population growth regions. Given that the Council’s population will grow more slowly than the national population projected to grow, it meets the debt servicing benchmark if its planned borrowing costs equal, or are less than 10 percent of its planned revenue.

Over the life of this LTP the council is well within this benchmark and the local government funding agency sets the benchmark of net interest at 20 percent of total revenue, which is still considered prudent by this institution.



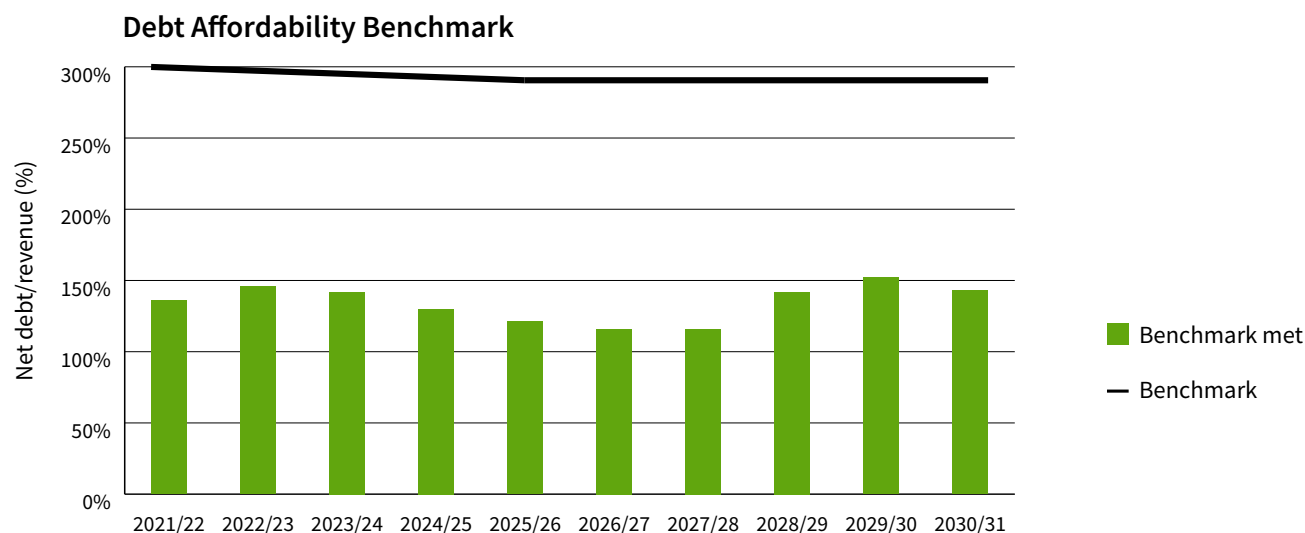
Debt affordability benchmarks

The Council meets the debt affordability benchmark if its planned borrowing is within each quantified limit on borrowing:

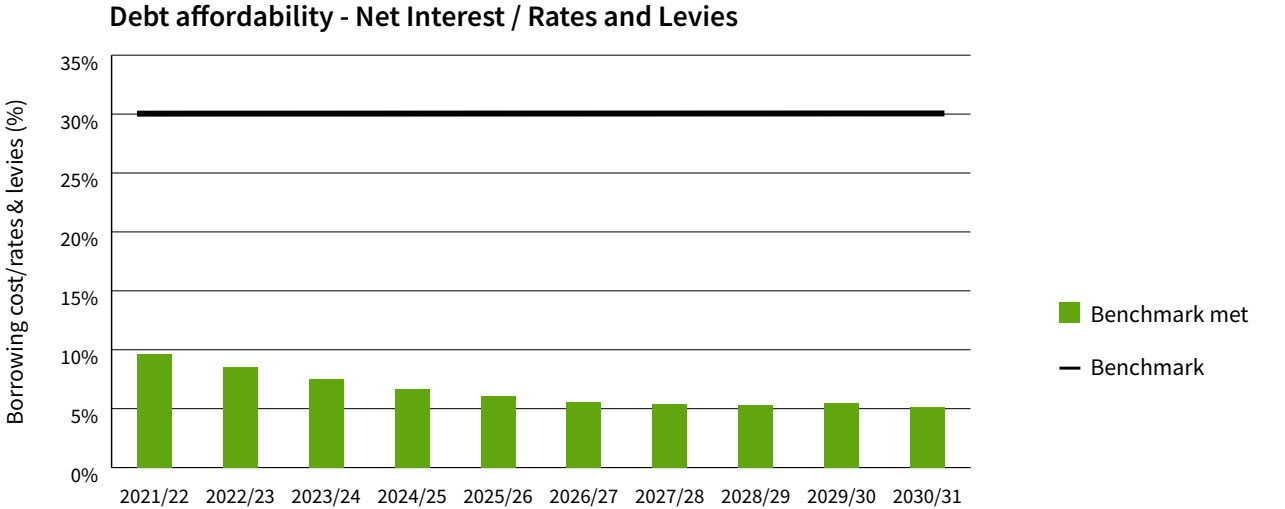
- interest expenses on external borrowings is less than each quantified limit on borrowing; and
- external debt is less than each quantified limit on borrowing.

Debt affordability

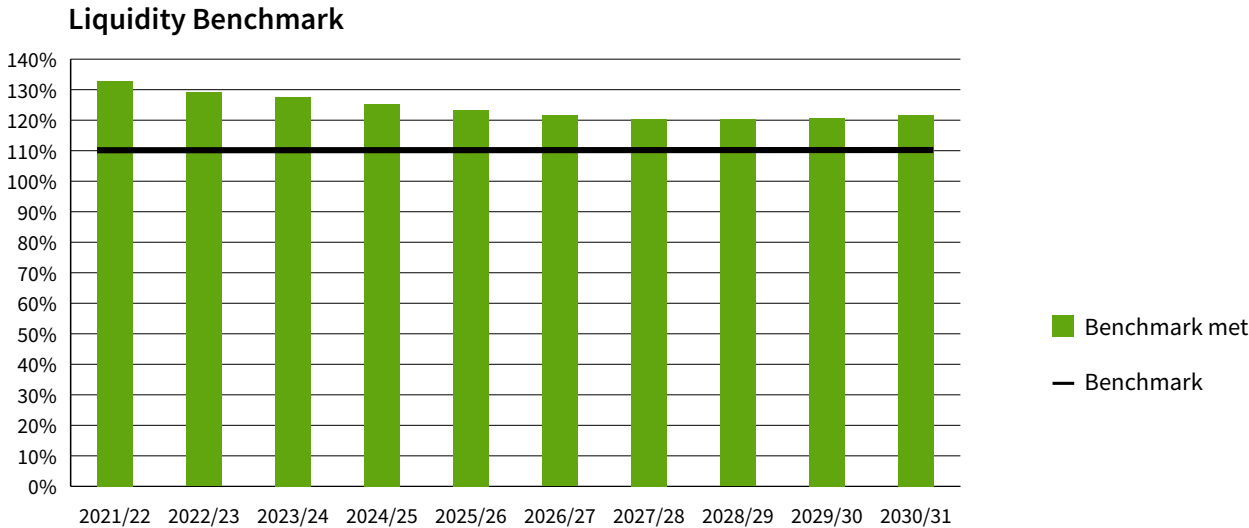
The following graph compares the council's planned debt with a quantified limit on borrowing contained in the financial strategy included in this LTP. The quantified limit is that net debt/total revenue is lower than the allowable maximum percent as indicated in the Financial Strategy.



The graph opposite compares the Council's planned debt with a quantified limit on borrowing contained in the Financial Strategy included in this LTP. The quantified limit is that net interest / total rates and levies is <30 percent.



The graph opposite compares the council's planned borrowing with a quantified limit on borrowing contained in the financial strategy included in this LTP. The quantified limit is that liquidity is >110 percent. Liquidity is defined as external debt plus committed loan facilities plus liquid investments divided by external debt.

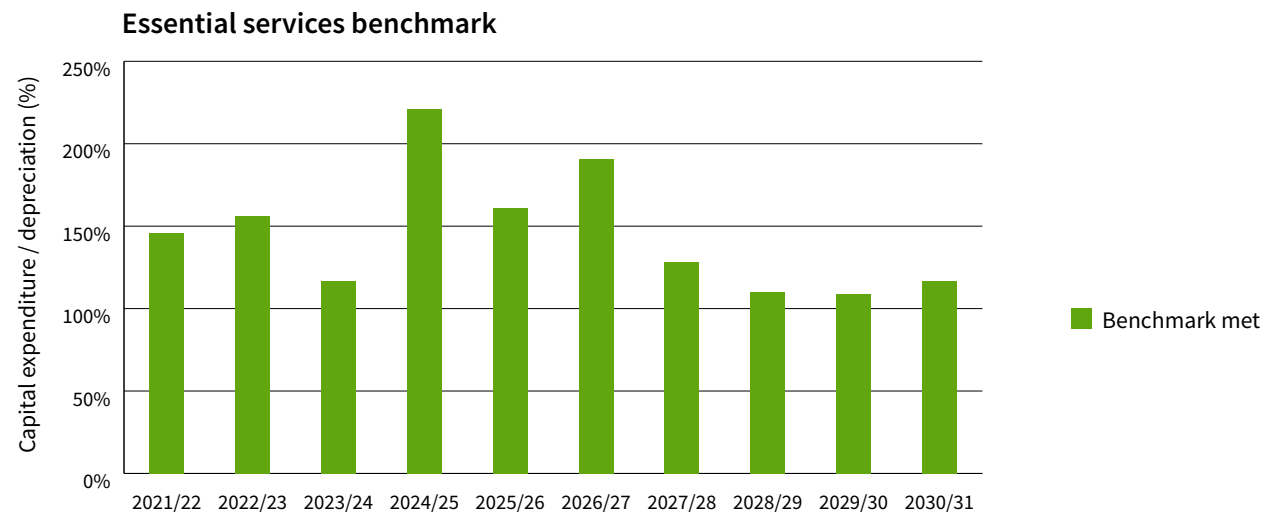


Ko ngā ratonga mārire – Haumaru Waipuke me ngā Wai – Essential services – Flood protection and Water

This graph compares actual capital renewal expenditure with depreciation. The general concept is that over time capital expenditure will be similar to depreciation indicating that assets are being replaced in an appropriate and timely manner.

Over the 2021-31 Long Term Plan period we are not meeting this benchmark. With very long life assets such as pipelines this is not unexpected due to the extremely long replacement cycles. Assets like stop banks for flood protection are not expected to be renewed unless damaged by floods so do not have a renewal expectation.

Over the long term, there will be periods of significant replacement that counters the short-term outlook of this particular benchmark.



He mōhiōhio mō te pūnaha Reti – Rating system and information

Rating policies, systems and indicative rates

This section complies with the requirements under Schedule 10 clauses 15(3)-(5) and 15A of the Local Government Act 2002. It should be read in conjunction with the Council’s Revenue and Financing Policy. Figures quoted are exclusive of GST unless otherwise stated.

Summary of Rates and Levies

Rates for Greater Wellington are mostly allocated to ratepayers on the basis of their capital values. Within the region, different territorial authorities undertake general revaluations at different times. To equalise the values, each year Council gets Quotable Value or another registered valuer to estimate the projected valuations of all the rateable land in the districts within the region. This means that rates are assessed on a consistent valuation basis, regardless of the timing of individual territorial authority revaluations.

The summary information in this section should be read in conjunction with the Funding Impact Statement and the Revenue and Financing Policy.

This table shows the rates and levies for Greater Wellington in 2021/22 with the changes from last year 2020/21. Rates comprise the general rate and various targeted rates. Greater Wellington also charges a water supply levy directly to the four city councils in the region, and they set their own rates to cover the cost of this levy.

The total rate increase in regional rates for 2021/22 is 12.95 percent. The water supply levy, which is charged to the four metropolitan city councils is proposed to increase by 9.6 percent from 2020/21. When the water supply levy is included, Greater Wellington Regional Council’s overall increase is 12.3 percent.

Summary of rates and levies

	2020/21 Plan \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	Change \$000s	Change %
General rates				
Catchment Management (excluding forests)	23,267	26,586	3,318	14.26%
Other	27,151	34,453	7,302	26.90%
Strategy Group	7,037	8,756	1,719	24.42%
Investment Management.	(7,824)	(6,682)	1,142	14.60%
General rate	49,632	63,113	13,481	
Targeted rates				
Region wide targeted rates ¹				
River management rate	6,873	6,796	(77)	
Public transport rate	76,798	81,810	5,013	
Stadium purposes rate	0	-	-	
Wellington regional strategy rate	5,008	4,691	(317)	
Specific area targeted rates:				
Pest management rate	596	667	70	
South Wairarapa district – river rates	98	100	2	
Wairarapa scheme and stopbank rates	1,561	1,609	48	
Total targeted rates ²	90,934	95,673	4,738	
Total regional rates	140,566	158,786	18,220	13.0%
Water supply levy	35,860	39,319	3,460	9.6%
Total regional rates and levies	176,426	198,105	21,679	12.3%
Warm Greater Wellington rates ³	3,392	2,869		
Total rates and levies	179,817	200,973		

¹ Region-wide rates are charged to all ratepayers in the region. They exclude targeted rates for pest management, Wairarapa river and drainage schemes, and "Warm Greater Wellington", because those rates only apply to highly specific ratepayers in those work programmes.

² This total excludes "Warm Greater Wellington" targeted rates because they only apply to ratepayers who participate in the scheme.

³ The Warm Greater Wellington scheme assists regional ratepayers to insulate their homes. Only ratepayers who participate in the scheme are charged this rate.

All figures on this page exclude GST

Impact on each city and district

Rates increases vary among cities and districts because of differing equalised capital values. Targeted rates are applied according to the Revenue and Financing Policy.

	2020/21 Plan \$000s	2021/22 Plan \$000s	Change \$000s	Change %
Region-wide rates ¹				
Wellington city	72,113	81,930	9,817	
Hutt city	26,818	28,952	2,134	
Upper Hutt city	9,674	10,886	1,212	
Porirua city	11,070	12,037	967	
Kāpiti Coast district	11,677	13,695	2,018	
Masterton district	3,157	4,178	1,021	
Carterton district	1,430	1,758	328	
South Wairarapa district	2,367	2,969	601	
Tararua district	4	6	2	
Total region-wide rates	138,311	156,410	18,100	
Specific area targeted rates				
Pest management rate	596	667	70	
South Wairarapa district – river rates	98	100	2	
Wairarapa scheme and stopbank rates	1,561	1,609	48	
Total regional rates	140,566	158,786	18,220	13.0%
Water supply levy				
Wellington City Council	18,470	20,053	1,583	
Hutt City Council	9,373	10,368	995	
Upper Hutt City Council	3,797	4,274	477	
Porirua City Council	4,219	4,624	405	
Water supply levy	35,860	39,319	3,460	9.6%
Total regional rates and levies ²	176,426	198,105	21,679	12.3%
Warm Wellington rate ³	3,392	2,869		
Total rates and levies	179,817	200,973		

¹ Region-wide rates are charged to all ratepayers in the region. They exclude targeted rates for pest management, Wairarapa river and drainage schemes, and "Warm Greater Wellington", because those rates only apply to highly specific ratepayers in those work programmes.

² This total excludes "Warm Greater Wellington" targeted rates because they only apply to ratepayers who participate in the scheme.

³ The Warm Greater Wellington scheme assists regional ratepayers to insulate their homes. Only ratepayers who participate in the scheme are charged this rate.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

Residential region-wide rates

Region-wide rates are charged to all ratepayers in the region. They exclude targeted rates for pest management, Wairarapa river and drainage schemes, and "Warm Greater Wellington", because those rates only apply to highly specific ratepayers in those work programmes.

Average value of residential property in each city or district

	2020/21	2021/22
Wellington city	\$802,957	\$801,940
Hutt city	\$627,429	\$631,058
Upper Hutt city	\$585,149	\$587,877
Porirua city	\$669,917	\$677,462
Kāpiti Coast district excl. Ōtaki	\$579,334	\$744,876
Ōtaki rating area	\$359,624	\$514,758
Masterton district	\$339,148	\$476,774
Carterton district	\$355,072	\$502,443
South Wairarapa district	\$421,910	\$602,735

2021/22 residential region-wide rates, for an average value residential property

	General rate		River management rate		Public transport rate		Wellington regional strategy rate		Total region-wide rates	
	2020/21	2021/22	2020/21	2021/22	2020/21	2021/22	2020/21	2021/22	2020/21	2021/22
Wellington city	\$265.83	\$330.73	\$0.85	\$0.71	\$293.68	\$325.60	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$576.47	\$673.14
Hutt city	\$219.17	\$275.11	\$117.68	\$108.25	\$317.19	\$313.04	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$670.15	\$712.50
Upper Hutt city	\$202.77	\$259.08	\$50.78	\$62.66	\$314.85	\$310.00	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$584.51	\$647.84
Porirua city	\$229.99	\$286.31	\$2.50	\$3.04	\$364.13	\$347.44	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$612.72	\$652.89
Kāpiti Coast district excl. Ōtaki	\$228.42	\$288.49	\$55.59	\$55.93	\$232.73	\$259.50	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$532.84	\$620.02
Ōtaki rating area	\$141.79	\$199.36	\$34.51	\$38.65	\$102.08	\$113.01	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$294.48	\$367.12
Masterton district	\$137.72	\$185.34	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$61.68	\$77.01	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$215.50	\$278.45
Carterton district	\$141.72	\$195.24	\$3.57	\$3.93	\$80.23	\$93.96	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$241.62	\$309.23
South Wairarapa district	\$165.05	\$231.66	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$107.60	\$122.55	\$16.10	\$16.10	\$288.74	\$370.31

2021/22 residential region-wide rates per \$100k of valued residential property

	General rate		River management rate		Public transport rate		Total region-wide rates excl Wellington regional strategy rate	
	2020/21	2021/22	2020/21	2021/22	2020/21	2021/22	2020/21	2021/22
Wellington city	\$33.11	\$41.24	\$0.11	\$0.09	\$36.57	\$40.60	\$69.79	\$81.93
Hutt city	\$34.93	\$43.60	\$18.76	\$17.15	\$50.55	\$49.60	\$104.24	\$110.35
Upper Hutt city	\$34.65	\$44.07	\$8.68	\$10.66	\$53.81	\$52.73	\$97.14	\$107.46
Porirua city	\$34.33	\$42.26	\$0.37	\$0.45	\$54.35	\$51.29	\$89.06	\$94.00
Kāpiti Coast district excl. Ōtaki	\$39.43	\$38.73	\$9.59	\$7.51	\$40.17	\$34.84	\$89.20	\$81.08
Ōtaki rating area	\$39.43	\$38.73	\$9.59	\$7.51	\$28.38	\$21.95	\$77.41	\$68.19
Masterton district	\$40.61	\$38.87	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$18.19	\$16.15	\$58.79	\$55.03
Carterton district	\$39.91	\$38.86	\$1.01	\$0.78	\$22.59	\$18.70	\$63.51	\$58.34
South Wairarapa district	\$39.12	\$38.43	\$0.00	\$0.00	\$25.50	\$20.33	\$64.62	\$58.77

Region-wide rates are charged to all ratepayers in the region. They exclude targeted rates for pest management, Wairarapa river and drainage schemes, and "Warm Greater Wellington", because those rates only apply to highly specific ratepayers in those work programmes.
All figures on this page include GST.

Average rates for each area and category

These tables show the region-wide rates that are charged to all ratepayers in the region. They exclude targeted rates for pest management, Wairarapa river and drainage schemes, and "Warm Greater Wellington", because those rates only apply to highly specific ratepayers in those work programmes.

Residential, including GST	Average capital value	Increase in 2021/22	Increase per week	Rates 2021/22	Rates per week
Wellington city	\$801,940	\$97	\$1.86	\$673	\$12.94
Hutt city	\$631,058	\$42	\$0.81	\$712	\$13.70
Upper Hutt city	\$587,877	\$63	\$1.22	\$648	\$12.46
Porirua city	\$677,462	\$40	\$0.77	\$653	\$12.56
Kāpiti Coast district excl. Ōtaki	\$744,876	\$87	\$1.68	\$620	\$11.92
Ōtaki rating area	\$514,758	\$73	\$1.40	\$367	\$7.06
Masterton district	\$476,774	\$63	\$1.21	\$278	\$5.35
Carterton district	\$502,443	\$68	\$1.30	\$309	\$5.95
South Wairarapa district	\$602,735	\$82	\$1.57	\$370	\$7.12

These projected rates exclude the targeted rural pest and river management rates that are not charged to all ratepayers

Rural, excluding GST	Average capital value	Increase in 2021/22	Increase per week	Rates 2021/22	Rates per week
Wellington city	\$978,000	\$62	\$1.19	\$467	\$8.97
Hutt city	\$867,000	\$51	\$0.98	\$580	\$11.16
Upper Hutt city	\$869,000	\$87	\$1.67	\$542	\$10.43
Porirua city	\$1,348,000	\$81	\$1.56	\$680	\$13.08
Kāpiti Coast district	\$965,000	\$75	\$1.45	\$490	\$9.42
Masterton district	\$993,000	\$95	\$1.82	\$427	\$8.22
Carterton district	\$1,057,000	\$68	\$1.30	\$466	\$8.96
South Wairarapa district	\$1,196,000	\$86	\$1.66	\$515	\$9.90
Tararua district	\$1,598,000	\$167	\$3.22	\$569	\$10.93

These projected rates exclude the targeted rural pest and river management rates that are not charged to all ratepayers

Business, excluding GST	Average capital value	Increase in 2021/22	Increase per week	Rates 2021/22	Rates per week
Wellington city	\$2,443,000	\$327	\$6.28	\$2,442	\$46.96
Wellington city - CBD	\$3,021,000	\$918	\$17.65	\$10,380	\$199.62
Hutt city	\$2,082,000	\$186	\$3.57	\$2,353	\$45.26
Upper Hutt city	\$1,906,000	\$233	\$4.48	\$2,110	\$40.58
Porirua city	\$1,787,000	\$145	\$2.79	\$1,756	\$33.76
Kāpiti Coast district	\$1,347,000	\$99	\$1.91	\$1,154	\$22.19
Masterton district	\$1,286,000	\$292	\$5.62	\$840	\$16.15
Carterton district	\$555,000	\$45	\$0.87	\$379	\$7.28
South Wairarapa district	\$895,000	\$101	\$1.95	\$612	\$11.76

These projected rates exclude the targeted rural pest and river management rates that are not charged to all ratepayers

He Reti tataitai 2021/22 – Rates calculator 2021/22

Rates calculator for residential region-wide¹ rates for the year 2021/22.

Note: These calculations do not include Greater Wellington targeted rates that are specific to individual properties, and they do not include rates set by city or district councils. Greater Wellington rates are set and assessed by Greater Wellington but are invoiced and collected by the relevant city and district Council within the region. This combined collection arrangement is cost effective and more convenient for ratepayers.

	2021/22 region-wide rates per \$100,000 of capital value		Enter the capital value of your property			Wellington regional strategy rate		Indicative rates on your property for 2021/22 ¹
Wellington city	\$71.24	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
Hutt city	\$95.96	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
Upper Hutt city	\$93.45	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
Porirua city	\$81.74	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
Kāpiti Coast district excl. Ōtaki	\$70.50	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
Ōtaki rating area	\$59.30	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
Masterton district	\$47.85	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
Carterton district	\$50.73	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
South Wairarapa district	\$51.10	x		÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	
Hutt city example	\$95.96	x	\$350,000	÷ 100,000	+	\$14.00	=	\$349.86
includes GST @ 15%								\$402.34

¹ Region-wide rates are charged to all ratepayers in the region. They exclude targeted rates for pest management, Wairarapa river and drainage schemes, and "Warm Greater Wellington", because those rates only apply to highly specific ratepayers in those work programmes.

He kupu mō te tahua – Funding impact statement

Rating mechanism

This section sets out how Greater Wellington will set its rates for 2021/22. It explains the basis on which each ratepayer's rating liability will be assessed.

Funding mechanism	Groups of activities funded	Valuation system	Matters for differentiation/categories of land	Calculation factor
General rate	Regional Strategies and Partnerships, Environment and Flood Protection, Parks	Capital value	All rateable land, in Wellington city differentiated by land use	Cents per dollar of rateable capital value
Targeted rates	For more detail about each activity within these Groups of Activities, refer to the Activities of Greater Wellington section of this plan			
Wellington regional strategy		Capital value for business	Where the land is situated and the use to which the land is put	Cents per dollar of rateable capital value
	Regional Strategies and Partnerships	N/A for residential	Where the land is situated and the use to which the land is put	Fixed dollar amount per rating unit
		N/A for rural	Where the land is situated and the use to which the land is put	Fixed dollar amount per rating unit
Warm Greater Wellington	Regional Strategies and Partnerships	N/A	Provision of service to the land	Extent of service provided calculated as a percentage of the service provided
Public transport	Public transport	Capital value	Where the land is situated and the use to which the land is put	Cents per dollar of rateable capital value
Pest management	Environment	N/A	The use to which the land is put and the area of land within each rating unit	Dollars per hectare
River management	Flood Protection	Capital value/land value	Where the land is situated	Cents per dollar of rateable capital value / land value
Wairarapa river management schemes	Flood Protection	N/A	Where the land is situated (in some cases set under section 146 of the Local Government (Rating) Act 2002 using approved classification and differential registers) and/or the benefits accruing through the provision of services and in some cases use	Dollars per hectare in the area protected, or dollars per point attributed to each rating unit and in some cases a fixed charge per separately used or inhabited part (dwelling) ¹
Wairarapa catchment schemes	Flood Protection	N/A	Where the land is situated (in some cases set under S146 of the Local Government (Rating) Act 2002 using approved classification and differential registers) and in some cases use and land value	Dollars per hectare or cents per metre of river frontage in the area protected and in some cases a fixed charge per separately used or inhabited part (dwelling) and cents per dollar of rateable land value
Wairarapa drainage schemes	Flood Protection	N/A	Where the land is situated (Set under S146 of the Local Government (Rating) Act 2002 using approved classification and differential registers)	Dollars per hectare in the area protected

¹ "Separately used or inhabited part (dwelling)" includes any part of a rating unit separately used or inhabited by the owner or any other person who has the right to use or inhabit that part by virtue of a tenancy, lease, licence or other agreement. At a minimum, the land or premises intended to form the separately used or inhabited part of the rating unit must be capable of actual habitation or actual separate use. To avoid doubt, a rating unit that has only one use (i.e., it does not have separate parts or is vacant land) is treated as being one separately used or inhabited part (dwelling).

Differential on the general rate

As outlined in the introduction of this Plan, Greater Wellington has differential factors to the general rate within Wellington City. The objective of the differential is to address the impact of the allocation of rates within Wellington city in accordance with s101 (3) (b) of the Local Government Act.

The following differentials within Wellington City are designed to ensure that different property rating types pay an equitable share of the increased cost of providing services in 2021/22.

Residential	1
Wellington CBD	1.7
Business	1.3
Rural	1

The general rate for the other districts within the region is undifferentiated and rated at base category.

Estimate of projected valuation

Greater Wellington uses an estimate of projected valuation under section 131 of the Local Government (Rating) Act 2002 to recognise that valuation dates vary across the region.

Uniform annual general charge

Greater Wellington Regional Council does not set a Uniform Annual General Charge.

Lump sum contributions

Except as to a discretion to accept lump sum contributions for Warm Wellington rates, the Council will not invite lump sum contributions in respect of any targeted rates.

Rates categories

Each rating unit is allocated to a differential rating category based upon location and/or land use for the purpose of calculating general rates or targeted rates based upon capital or land value. As Greater Wellington rates are invoiced and collected by each of the territorial authorities in the Wellington region, Greater Wellington is limited to using rating categories based on those used by each of the territorial authorities. Set out below are the definitions used to allocate rating units into rating categories.

Category 1 – Rates based on capital or land value

Location	Use	Description
Wellington city	Regional CBD	All rating units classified as commercial, industrial and business properties within the downtown area boundary, currently shown on the Downtown Levy Area map of Wellington city. See map on page 241 for Wellington city downtown city centre business area.
	Wellington city business	All rating units classified as commercial, industrial and business properties in the rating information database for Wellington city outside the Downtown Levy Area map boundary
	Wellington city residential	All rating units classified as base (excluding rural and farm) in the rating information database for Wellington city
	Wellington city rural	All rating units sub-classified as rural or farm within the base category in the rating information database for Wellington city
Lower Hutt city	Lower Hutt city business	All rating units not classified as residential, rural or community facilities in the rating information database for Lower Hutt city
	Lower Hutt city residential	All rating units classified as residential or community facilities in the rating information database for Lower Hutt city
	Lower Hutt city rural	All rating units classified as rural in the rating information database for Lower Hutt city
Porirua city	Porirua city business	All rating units classified as business in the rating information database for Porirua city
	Porirua city residential	All rating units classified as residential in the rating information database for Porirua city
	Porirua city rural	All rating units classified as rural in the rating information database for Porirua city
Upper Hutt city	Upper Hutt city business	All rating units classified as business or utilities in the rating information database for Upper Hutt city
	Upper Hutt city residential	All rating units not classified as rural, business or utilities in the rating information database for Upper Hutt city
	Upper Hutt city rural	All rating units classified as rural in the rating information database for Upper Hutt city
Kāpiti Coast district	Kāpiti Coast district business	All rating units used for a commercial, business, industrial purpose or utility network activity in the Kāpiti Coast district rating information database
	Kāpiti Coast district residential	All rating units located in the urban rating areas, except those properties which meet the classification of rural, commercial, business, industrial purpose or utility network activity in the Kāpiti Coast district rating information database
	Kāpiti Coast district rural	All rating units classified in the rural rating areas for the Kāpiti Coast district

Location	Use	Description
Masterton district	Masterton district business	All rating units classified as non-residential urban in the Masterton district rating information database
	Masterton district residential	All rating units classified as urban residential in the Masterton district rating information database
	Masterton district rural	All rating units classified as rural in the rating information database for the Masterton district
Carterton district	Carterton district business	All rating units classified as urban commercial, urban industrial or urban smallholding – greater than one hectare in the Carterton district rating information database
	Carterton district residential	All rating units classified as urban residential in the Carterton district rating information database
	Carterton district rural	All rating units classified as rural in the rating information database for the Carterton district
South Wairarapa district	South Wairarapa district business	All rating units classified as commercial in the South Wairarapa district rating information database
	South Wairarapa district residential	All rating units classified as urban in the South Wairarapa district rating information database
	South Wairarapa district rural	All rating units classified as rural in the rating information database for the South Wairarapa district
	Greytown ward	All rating units classified in the rating area of the Greytown ward in the rating information database for the South Wairarapa district
	Greytown urban	All rating units classified in the urban area of Greytown in the rating information database for the South Wairarapa district. (Prefaced Nos 18400 and 18420)
	Featherston urban	All rating units classified in the urban area of Featherston in the rating information database for the South Wairarapa district. (Prefaced Nos 18440 and 18450)
Tararua district		All rating units within the Tararua district area are classified as being within the boundaries of the Wellington region

Category 1A – General rate Wellington City

The following differentials within Wellington City are designed to ensure that different property rating types pay an equitable share of the increased cost of providing services in 2021/22.

Location	Use	Description	Differential on the value for 2021/22
Wellington city	Regional CBD	As in Category 1 above	1.7
	Wellington city business	As in Category 1 above	1.3
	Wellington city residential	As in Category 1 above	1
	Wellington city rural	As in Category 1 above	1

The general rate is undifferentiated for other districts within the region.

Category 2 – Public Transport rate

Public transport is funded from a targeted rate, based on capital value, with differentials based on where the land is situated and the use to which the land is put. The table below shows the rates differentials to be applied in 2020/21 under the first year of the transition provisions in the Revenue and Financing policy.

Location	Use	Description	Differential on the value for 2021/22
Wellington city	Regional CBD	As in Category 1 above	6.91
	Wellington city business	As in Category 1 above	1.15
	Wellington city residential	As in Category 1 above	0.89
	Wellington city rural	As in Category 1 above	0.22
Lower Hutt city	Lower Hutt city business	As in Category 1 above	1.41
	Lower Hutt city residential	As in Category 1 above	1.14
	Lower Hutt city rural	As in Category 1 above	0.29
Porirua city	Porirua city business	As in Category 1 above	1.47
	Porirua city residential	As in Category 1 above	1.20
	Porirua city rural	As in Category 1 above	0.30
Upper Hutt city	Upper Hutt city business	As in Category 1 above	1.48
	Upper Hutt city residential	As in Category 1 above	1.22
	Upper Hutt city rural	As in Category 1 above	0.31
Kāpiti Coast district	Kāpiti Coast district business	All rating units used for a commercial, business, industrial purpose or utility network activity in the Kāpiti Coast district rating information database	1.17
	Kāpiti Coast district residential excl. Ōtaki	All rating units located in the urban rating areas except those properties which meet the classification of rural, commercial, business, industrial purpose, utility network activity or Ōtaki residential in the Kāpiti Coast District rating information database.	0.90
	Ōtaki rating area residential	All rating units located in the Ōtaki urban rating area except those properties which meet the classification of rural, commercial, business, industrial purpose, utility network activity or “Kāpiti Coast District Residential excluding Ōtaki” in the Kāpiti Coast District rating information database	0.57
	Kāpiti Coast district rural	All rating units located in rural rating areas except those properties that meet the classification of commercial, business, industrial purpose, utility network or community activity in the Kāpiti Coast district rating information database	0.23

Location	Use	Description	Differential on the value for 2021/22
Masterton district	Masterton district business	All rating units classified as non-residential urban in the Masterton district rating information database	0.75
	Masterton district residential	All rating units classified as urban residential in the Masterton district rating information database	0.42
	Masterton district rural	As in Category 1 above	0.19
Carterton district	Carterton district business	All rating units classified as urban commercial, urban industrial or urban smallholding – greater than one hectare in the Carterton district rating information database	0.82
	Carterton district residential	All rating units classified as urban residential in the Carterton district rating information database	0.48
	Carterton district rural	As in Category 1 above	0.21
South Wairarapa district	South Wairarapa district business	All rating units classified as commercial in the South Wairarapa district rating information database	0.86
	South Wairarapa district residential	All rating units classified as urban in the South Wairarapa district rating information database	0.53
	South Wairarapa district rural	As in Category 1 above	0.22

Category 3 – Targeted Rates based on land area, provision of service, land use or location.

Some targeted rates (either in whole or part) are allocated to differential rating categories (based on the area of land, provision of service, the use to which the land is put, or the location of the land) for the purpose of calculating pest management rates, catchment scheme rates, drainage scheme rates and river management scheme rates.

Some schemes have an additional fixed charge per separate use or inhabited part.

Rating units subject to river management scheme rates are shown within an approved classification register for each scheme. For more information on whether your rating unit is allocated to one or more of these categories, please contact Greater Wellington's Masterton office.

All rural rating units of four or more hectares are subject to the Pest management rate, that is all rating units that are four hectares or more sub-classified as rural or farm within the base category in the rating information database for each constituent district.

Category 4 – Flood Protection – property rate for the Lower Wairarapa Valley Development Scheme

The Lower Wairarapa Valley Development Scheme is a targeted rate allocated according to extent of services received (as measured in a points system) and in some cases an additional fixed charge per separately used or inhabited part.

Rating units subject to this rate are shown within an approved classification register for each scheme. For more information on whether your rating unit is located in this area and for the points allocated to your property, please contact Greater Wellington's Masterton office.

Category 5 – Warm Greater Wellington rate

The Warm Greater Wellington rate is a targeted rate set on properties that have benefited from the installation of insulation provided by Greater Wellington in respect of the property. The rate is calculated as a percentage of the service amount until the service amount and the costs of servicing the service amount are recovered.

In the final year of payment, the rate may be the actual balance rather than a percentage of the service amount.

Category 6 – Wellington Regional Strategy rate

The Wellington Regional Strategy rate is a targeted rate allocated on a fixed-amount basis for residential and rural ratepayers, and capital value for businesses. For residential properties the fixed amount per rating unit is \$14 plus GST and rural properties \$28 plus GST. This rate funds the Wellington Regional Strategy activities including funding for WREDA, the region's economic development agency.

Location	Use	Description
Wellington city	Regional CBD	As per differential category 1
	Wellington city business	As per differential category 1
	Wellington city residential	As per differential category 1
	Wellington city rural	As per differential category 1
Lower Hutt city	Lower Hutt city business	As per differential category 1
	Lower Hutt city residential	As per differential category 1
	Lower Hutt city rural	As per differential category 1
Porirua city	Porirua city business	As per differential category 1
	Porirua city residential	As per differential category 1
	Porirua city rural	As per differential category 1
Upper Hutt city	Upper Hutt city business	As per differential category 1
	Upper Hutt city residential	As per differential category 1
	Upper Hutt city rural	As per differential category 1
Kāpiti Coast district	Kāpiti Coast district business	As per differential category 1
	Kāpiti Coast district residential	As per differential category 1
	Kāpiti Coast district rural	As per differential category 1
Masterton district	Masterton district business	As per differential category 1
	Masterton district residential	As per differential category 1
	Masterton district rural	As per differential category 1
Carterton district	Carterton district business	As per differential category 1
	Carterton district residential	As per differential category 1
	Carterton district rural	As per differential category 1
South Wairarapa district	South Wairarapa district business	As per differential category 1
	South Wairarapa district residential	As per differential category 1
	South Wairarapa district rural	As per differential category 1
Tararua district		As per differential category 1

He tauākī mō te pānga o te pūtea Reti – Rates funding impact statements

The table below outlines the impact of rates in your city district.

Please also visit our rates calculator webpage to assess the impact of rates on your individual property www.gw.govt.nz/regional-rates-calculator.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

General rate

	2021/22 Cents per \$ of rateable capital value	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Wellington city - CDB	0.06097	6,033,821
Wellington city - Business	0.04662	2,146,948
Wellington city - Residential	0.03586	21,093,983
Wellington city - Rural	0.03586	293,637
Hutt city	0.03791	10,945,061
Upper Hutt city	0.03837	4,423,680
Porirua city	0.03675	5,310,919
Kāpiti Coast district	0.03368	6,610,567
Masterton district	0.03380	2,920,823
Carterton district	0.03379	1,238,632
South Wairarapa district	0.03342	2,089,539
Tararua district	0.03384	5,406
Total general rate		63,113,016

*Hutt city refers to the local government administrative area of Lower Hutt City.
All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate River management rate based on capital value	2021/22 Cents per \$ of rateable capital value	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Wellington city	0.00008	56,888
Hutt city*	0.01492	4,306,466
Upper Hutt city	0.00928	1,069,966
Porirua city	0.00039	56,371
Kāpiti Coast district	0.00653	1,281,539
Carterton district	0.00068	24,909
Total district-wide river management rate		6,796,140
Greytown ward	0.00872	97,251
Total river management rates based upon capital value		6,893,391

*Hutt city refers to the local government administrative area of Lower Hutt City.

Targeted rate River management	2021/22 Cents per \$ of rateable land value	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Featherston urban: Donalds Creek Stopbank	0.00098	2,748
Total river management rates based upon land value		2,748
Total river management rates		6,896,138

Targeted rate Warm Greater Wellington Based on extent of service provided	2021/22 Percentage of service provided	2021/22 Revenue required \$
For any ratepayer that utilises the service	15.000%	2,868,618

All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate Public transport rate	2021/22 Cents per \$ of rateable capital value	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Wellington city		
Regional CBD	0.27521	27,237,588
Business	0.04592	2,114,618
Residential	0.03531	20,766,169
Rural	0.00889	72,760
Hutt city*		
Business	0.05322	2,646,591
Residential	0.04313	10,127,400
Rural	0.01087	45,731
Upper Hutt city		
Business	0.05462	799,340
Residential	0.04588	4,110,599
Rural	0.01154	133,299
Porirua city		
Business	0.05438	780,098
Residential	0.04460	5,428,221
Rural	0.01125	95,038
Kāpiti Coast district		
Business	0.03926	692,153
Residential excl. Ōtaki	0.03029	4,115,503
Residential Ōtaki rating area	0.01909	314,959
Rural	0.00764	201,057
Masterton district		
Business	0.02529	185,662
Residential	0.01405	558,286
Rural	0.00643	252,688
Carterton district		
Business	0.02750	34,826
Residential	0.01626	209,010
Rural	0.00697	157,005

*Hutt city refers to the local government administrative area of Lower Hutt City.

All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate Public transport rate		2021/22 Cents per \$ of rateable capital value	2021/22 Revenue required \$
South Wairarapa district			
Business		0.02880	80,379
Residential		0.01768	369,043
Rural		0.00727	282,307
Total public transport rate			81,810,331
Targeted rate Wellington regional strategy rate	\$ per rating unit	2021/22 Cents per \$ of rateable capital value	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Wellington city			
Regional CBD		0.00733	725,588
Business		0.00733	337,617
Residential – per rating unit	\$14.00		1,026,844
Rural – per rating unit	\$28.00		23,436
Hutt city*			
Business		0.00697	346,527
Residential – per rating unit	\$14.00		520,604
Rural – per rating unit	\$28.00		13,580
Upper Hutt city			
Business		0.00704	100,460
Residential – per rating unit	\$14.00		212,814
Rural – per rating unit	\$28.00		35,616
Porirua city			
Business		0.00676	96,917
Residential – per rating unit	\$14.00		251,538
Rural – per rating unit	\$28.00		17,556
Kāpiti Coast district			
Business		0.00619	109,154
Residential – per rating unit	\$14.00		297,780
Rural – per rating unit	\$28.00		72,492

*Hutt city refers to the local government administrative area of Lower Hutt City.
All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate Wellington regional strategy rate	\$ per rating unit	2021/22 Cents per \$ of rateable capital value	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Masterton district			
Business		0.00621	45,618
Residential – per rating unit	\$14.00		115,570
Rural – per rating unit	\$28.00		99,540
Carterton district			
Business		0.00621	7,865
Residential – per rating unit	\$14.00		34,846
Rural – per rating unit	\$28.00		51,324
South Wairarapa district			
Business		0.00614	17,147
Residential – per rating unit	\$14.00		47,208
Rural – per rating unit	\$28.00		82,908
Tararua district – per rating unit	\$28.00		252
Total Wellington regional strategy rate			4,690,802

*Hutt city refers to the local government administrative area of Lower Hutt City.
All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate River management schemes 1		2021/22 \$ per hectare	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Waingawa	A	154,22135	5,231
	B	100.24382	13,063
	C	77.11068	8,806
	D	69.39963	162
	E	61.68848	10,352
	F	53.97743	1,401
	G	23.13324	1,085
	H	15.42209	2,600
			42,700
Upper Ruamahanga	A	151.95336	13,527
	B	126.62780	835
	C	101.30224	12,639
	D	75.97668	1,338
	E	50.65112	15,027
	F	25.32556	998
	S	1,426.85481	3,710
			48,074
Middle Ruamahanga	A	137.68324	5,554
	B	114.73605	6,257
	C	91.78886	469
	D	68.84157	7,789
	E	45.89438	1,384
	F	22.94719	6,778
	S	1,388.50933	2,916
			31,148

All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate River management schemes 1 (Continued)		2021/22 \$ per hectare	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Lower Ruamahanga	A	70.24589	8,814
	B	60.21079	3,241
	C	50.17570	11,248
	D	40.14049	12,754
	E	30.10540	9,740
	F	20.07030	24,573
	SA	1,761.39562	4,403
	SB	880.69792	1,585
			76,358
Waiohine Rural	A	48.15011	5,416
	B	40.12505	15,359
	C	32.10010	41,021
	D	24.07505	8,928
	E	16.05000	12,804
	S	802.50190	13,723
			97,251
Mangatarere	A	36.37214	780
	B	34.79068	7,290
	C	29.48175	465
	D	26.09301	1,875
			10,410
Waipoua	A	117.14194	10,250
	B	93.71355	28,145
	C	70.28517	1,578
	D	46.85678	13,927
	SA	3,959.39769	396
	SC	2,366.26726	237
			54,533

All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate River management schemes 1 (Continued)		2021/22 \$ per hectare	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Kopuaranga	A2	126.46612	3,295
	A3	113.82050	7,843
	A4	63.23306	714
	A5	44.26316	2,555
	A6	25.29326	2,052
	B2	25.29326	1,550
	B3	22.77412	1,673
	B4	12.64663	117
	B5	8.85261	275
	B6	5.05869	608
	SA	158.20781	791
	SB	79.10906	1,108
			22,581
Lower Taueru	A	5.16418	2,043
	B	1.03281	292
	C	0.51641	99
	S	258.21063	392
			2,825
Lower Whangaeahu	A	22.70458	758
	B	18.16366	1,179
	C	13.62275	741
	D	9.08183	695
	E	4.54092	797
	S	113.52289	151
			4,323
Total river management scheme 1 rates			390,202

All figures on this page exclude GST.

"Separately used or inhabited part" (dwelling) includes any part of a rating unit separately used or inhabited by the owner or any other person who has the right to use or inhabit that part by virtue of a tenancy, lease, licence or other agreement. At a minimum, the land or premises intended to form the separately used or inhabited part of the rating unit must be capable of actual habitation, or actual separate use. To avoid doubt, a rating unit that has only one use (i.e. it does not have separate parts or is vacant land) is treated as being one separately used or inhabited part (dwelling).

Targeted rate River management schemes 2		2021/22 \$ per dwelling	2021/22 \$ per point	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Lower Wairarapa valley Development Scheme	A		0.26326	760,510
	Sa	21.11490		8,805
	Sb	42.25976		95,592
Total river management scheme 2 rates				864,907
Total river management scheme rates				1,255,109
Targeted rate Catchment schemes 1		2021/22 \$ per hectare		2021/22 Revenue required \$
Whareama	A	4.63988		3,319
	B	1.78826		1,703
	C	0.31304		14,267
	D	0.00000		0
	E	0.22287		3
	F	0.17799		491
				19,784
Homewood	A	1.97915		4,542
	B	1.88489		1,041
	C	1.64924		6,040
	D	0.23565		410
				12,033
Maungaraki	A	1.03020		3,405
	B	0.51000		1,515
				4,921

All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate Catchment schemes 1		2021/22 \$ per hectare	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Upper Kaiwhata	A	10.63112	347
	B	4.65111	245
	C	0.66440	637
	D	0.39868	818
	E	0.26582	436
	F	0.13286	60
			2,543
Lower Kaiwhata	A	17.27730	794
	B	7.55882	336
	C	1.07983	1,251
	D	0.64786	1,917
	E	0.00000	0
	F	0.21599	75
			4,373
Catchment management scheme 1 rates			43,654
Targeted rate Catchment schemes 2		2021/22 Cents per \$ of rateable land value	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Awhea-Opouawe	Land value	0.01273	10,734
Mataikona-Whakataki	Land value within scheme area	0.00288	4,013
Catchment management scheme 2 rates			14,747
Targeted rate Catchment schemes 3		2021/22 \$ per dwelling	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Awhea-Opouawe	Charge per dwelling	\$140.02 / \$70.09	12,057
Maungaraki	Charge per dwelling	\$23.08	439
Mataikona-Whakataki	Charge per dwelling	\$23.45	2,805
Catchment management scheme 3 rates			15,301
Targeted rate Catchment schemes 4		2021/22 Cents per metre of river frontage	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Maungaraki	River frontage	0.03680	1,752
Catchment management scheme 4 rates			1,752
Total catchment management scheme rates			75,453

All figures on this page exclude GST.

Targeted rate Pump drainage schemes		2021/22 \$ per hectare	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Te Hopai	A	43.63662	54,398
Moonmoot pump	A	122.37450	27,867
Onoke pump	A	71.19090	50,790
Pouawha pump	A	107.39682	101,544
Total pump drainage scheme rates			234,599

Targeted rate Gravity drainage schemes		2021/22 \$ per hectare	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Okawa	A	7.36480	2,077
Taumata	A	6.63366	1,927
East Pukio	A	29.16208	3,310
Longbush	A	16.55943	3,612
	B	8.27972	1,040
Otahoua	A	34.00134	3,152
Te Whiti	A	10.02683	1,417
Ahikouka	A	28.54437	3,203
Battersea	A	15.87250	2,677
	B	13.14175	2,567
	C	10.24029	3,240
	D	6.14422	938
	E	5.29080	1,073
	F	5.12020	361
Manaia	A	23.89889	4,170
Whakawiriwiri	A	12.05880	8,693
Total gravity drainage scheme rates			43,459

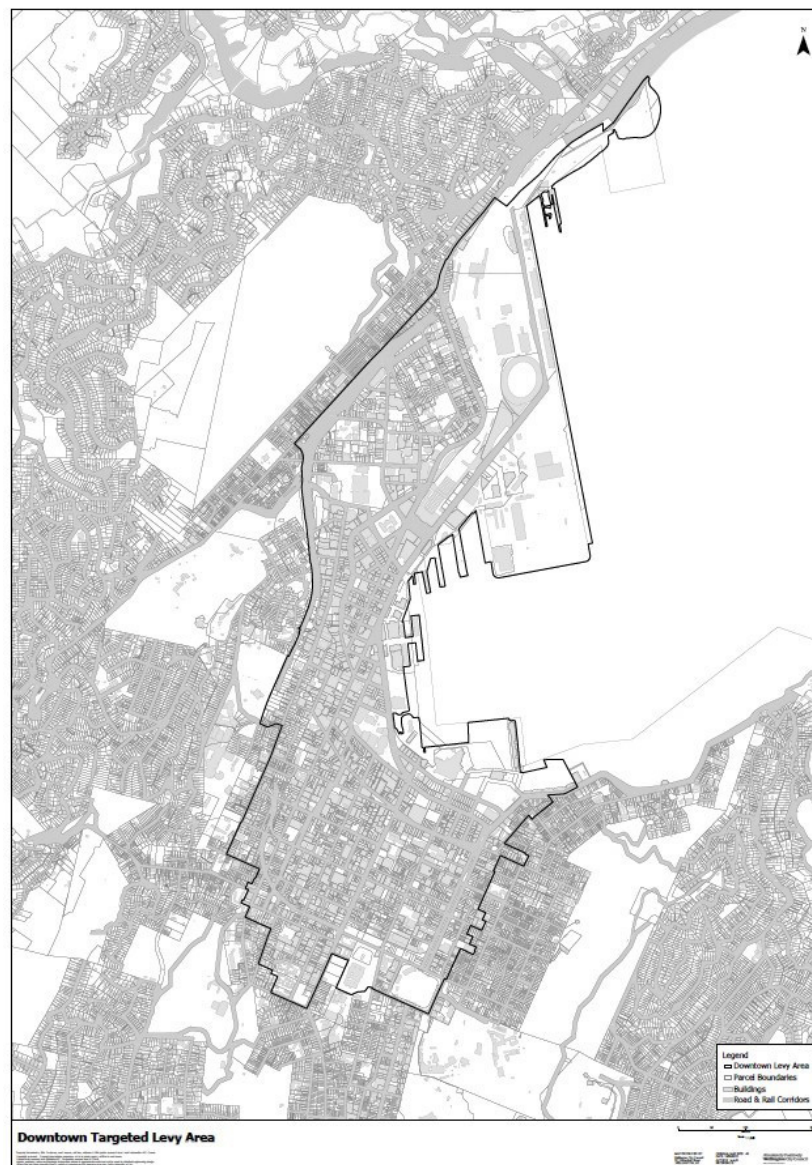
Targeted rate Pest management		2021/22 \$ per hectare	2021/22 Revenue required \$
Rural land area. Land area of 4 or more hectares in all rural classified areas		1.10668	666,800
Total pest management rate			666,800

All figures on this page exclude GST.

"Separately used or inhabited part" (dwelling) includes any part of a rating unit separately used or inhabited by the owner or any other person who has the right to use or inhabit that part by virtue of a tenancy, lease, licence or other agreement. At a minimum, the land or premises intended to form the separately used or inhabited part of the rating unit must be capable of actual habitation, or actual separate use. To avoid of doubt, a rating unit that has only one use (i.e. it does not have separate parts or is vacant land) is treated as being one separately used or inhabited part (dwelling).

Wellington City downtown levy area map

For the purposes of the Wellington City Downtown City Centre Business targeted transport rate, the downtown area refers to the area described by the following Wellington City Downtown Levy Area Map as amended by Wellington City Council from time to time.





HE PŪRONGO AROTAKE PŪTEA

AUDIT REPORT



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao



To the reader:

Independent Auditor's Report on the Greater Wellington Regional Council's 2021-31 Long-Term Plan

I am the Auditor-General's appointed auditor for the Great Wellington Regional Council (the Regional Council). The Local Government Act 2002 (the Act) requires the Regional Council's long-term plan (plan) to include the information in Part 1 of Schedule 10 of the Act. Section 94 of the Act requires an audit report on the Regional Council's plan. Section 259C of the Act requires a report on disclosures made under certain regulations. I have carried out this work using the staff and resources of Audit New Zealand. We completed our report on 29 June 2021.

Opinion

In our opinion

- the plan provides a reasonable basis for:
 - long-term, integrated decision-making and co-ordination of the Regional Council's resources; and
 - accountability of the Regional Council to the community;
- the information and assumptions underlying the forecast information in the plan are reasonable; and
- the disclosures on pages 207 to 212 represent a complete list of the disclosures required by Part 2 of the Local Government (Financial Reporting and Prudence) Regulations 2014 (the Regulations) and accurately reflect the information drawn from the plan.

This opinion does not provide assurance that the forecasts in the plan will be achieved because events do not always occur as expected and variations may be material. Nor does it guarantee the accuracy of the information in the plan.

Emphasis of Matters

Without modifying our opinion, we draw attention to the following matters:

Uncertainty over three waters reforms

Page 31 outlines the Government's intention to make three waters reform decisions during 2021. The effect that the reforms may have on three waters services provided is currently uncertain because no decisions have been made. The plan was prepared as if these services will continue to be provided by the Regional Council, but future decisions may result in significant changes, which would affect the information on which the plan has been based.

Uncertainty over the delivery of the capital programme

Page 203 outlines that the Regional Council is proposing to spend \$1,023 million on capital projects over the next 10 years. Although the Regional Council has taken steps to deliver its planned capital programme, as outlined on page 20, there is uncertainty over the delivery of the programme due to a number of factors, including significant constraints in the construction market. If the Regional Council is unable to deliver on a planned project, it could affect intended levels of service.

Uncertainty over the decarbonisation of the bus and rail networks

Pages 181 outlines that the Regional Council plans to decarbonise its bus and rail networks. The Regional Council has assumed that the Government will provide a significant level of funding to enable decarbonisation of the bus and rail networks. If the Regional Council does not receive the assumed government funding, its bus and rail programme affordability will be at risk and it will need to significantly revise its decarbonisation plan.

Basis of opinion

We carried out our work in accordance with the International Standard on Assurance Engagements (New Zealand) 3000 (Revised): Assurance Engagements Other Than Audits or Reviews of Historical Financial Information. In meeting the requirements of this standard, we took into account particular elements of the Auditor-General’s Auditing Standards and the International Standard on Assurance Engagements 3400 The Examination of Prospective Financial Information that were consistent with those requirements.

We assessed the evidence the Regional Council has to support the information and disclosures in the plan and the application of its policies and strategies to the forecast information in the plan. To select appropriate procedures, we assessed the risk of material misstatement and the Regional Council’s systems and processes applying to the preparation of the plan.

Our procedures included assessing whether:

- the Regional Council’s financial strategy, and the associated financial policies, support prudent financial management by the Regional Council;

- the Regional Council’s infrastructure strategy identifies the significant infrastructure issues that the Regional Council is likely to face during the next 30 years;
- the Regional Council’s forecasts to replace existing assets are consistent with its approach to replace its assets, and reasonably take into account the Regional Council’s knowledge of the assets’ condition and performance;
- the information in the plan is based on materially complete and reliable information;
- the Regional Council’s key plans and policies are reflected consistently and appropriately in the development of the forecast information;
- the assumptions set out in the plan are based on the best information currently available to the Regional Council and provide a reasonable and supportable basis for the preparation of the forecast information;
- the forecast financial information has been properly prepared on the basis of the underlying information and the assumptions adopted, and complies with generally accepted accounting practice in New Zealand;

- the rationale for the Regional Council's activities is clearly presented and agreed levels of service are reflected throughout the plan;
- the levels of service and performance measures are reasonable estimates and reflect the main aspects of the Regional Council's intended service delivery and performance; and
- the relationship between the levels of service, performance measures, and forecast financial information has been adequately explained in the plan.

We did not evaluate the security and controls over the electronic publication of the plan.

Responsibilities of the Regional Council and auditor

The Regional Council is responsible for:

- meeting all legal requirements affecting its procedures, decisions, consultation, disclosures, and other actions relating to the preparation of the plan;
- presenting forecast financial information in accordance with generally accepted accounting practice in New Zealand; and

- having systems and processes in place to enable the preparation of a plan that is free from material misstatement.
- We are responsible for expressing an independent opinion on the plan and the disclosures required by the Regulations, as required by sections 94 and 259C of the Act. We do not express an opinion on the merits of the plan's policy content.

Independence and quality control

We have complied with the Auditor-General's:

- independence and other ethical requirements, which incorporate the independence and ethical requirements of Professional and Ethical Standard 1 issued by the New Zealand Auditing and Assurance Standards Board; and
- quality control requirements, which incorporate the quality control requirements of Professional and Ethical Standard 3 (Amended) issued by the New Zealand Auditing and Assurance Standards Board.

In addition to our work in carrying out all legally required external audits, we performed agreed

upon procedures in respect of Greater Wellington Regional Council – Wellington Metropolitan Rail special purpose financial statements.

Other than this engagement, and our work in carrying out all legally required external audits, we have no relationship with or interests in the Regional Council or any of its subsidiaries and controlled entities.



Clint Ramoo, Audit New Zealand

On behalf of the Auditor-General, Wellington, New Zealand



HE HOA RANGAPŪ, HE ANGA ME
TE MANA WHAKAHAERE

PARTNERS, FRAMEWORKS
& GOVERNANCE



Greater
Wellington
Te Pane Matua Taiao



Mana whenua partners

Greater Wellington acknowledges and values the information that individual mana whenua partners have contributed to this Long Term Plan.

The information on the pages that follow describe mana whenua priorities in their own voice and includes some aspirations and expectations of engaging with Greater Wellington going forward. However, for the avoidance of doubt, this information should not be interpreted in any way as evidence that mana whenua endorses or supports all of the information in the LTP.



Kahungunu ki Wairarapa: Kia Whakanuia te Taiao o Wairarapa

Ko Waiohine ko Ruamāhanga ēnei, e wairua tipu mai i Tararua maunga, e oranga e te iwi

These are Waiohine and Ruamāhanga, they are like mothers milk flowing out of the Tararua mountains, for the prosperity of the people.

Na Whatahoro Jury

Kahungunu Ki Wairarapa has a long term plan to work alongside Greater Wellington Regional Council, other iwi and mana whenua entities within the region to promote, “Kia Whakanuia Te Taiao” or “Be involved in making the environment as significant as it should be” can work to recognising our water ways as entities that have legal rights, including the right to be represented by legal council.

Kahungunu Ki Wairarapa korero will include our traditional stories, narratives behind known information; the opportunity to tell the narrative of new research; historical recounts; geological events and their effects; current opportunities and problems; future aspirations and future journeys; cultural impact assessments informing decision making. With this we look forward to being a part of co-governance, co-management and co-operational

Kahungunu Ki Wairarapa looks to establishing the post treaty settlement era by showing how we state at all levels “Kia Whakanuia te Whenua” with our korero, especially for our waterways, in these levels:

- 1. International:** Keeping our obligations with respect to Ramsar by informing how repo, or wetlands, and manu, or birds can lead to having significant space for ika, or fish, ngahere, or bush areas, wai, or water and people.
- 2. National:** Contributing to iwi leaders, co-governance and crown research institutes through mahi tuhono or connectin work. Setting a legal entity status for types of whenua and wai.
- 3. Regional:** Our stories will be an asset for Greater Wellington through stronger connections to waterways and the whenua through education, representation and understanding
- 4. Provincial:** Living records, an initiative with Waiohine, Mangatarere and Waipoua for all our waters, surface and ground. Kahungunu Ki Wairarapa will set this intergenerational work.
- 5. District:** Iwi reps like poutiriao, or people who understand how to find balance in the environment, leading Putaiao and Pu Taiao through our relationships with Greater Wellington

Kahungunu Ki Wairarapa understands the focus for Greater Wellington is at a regional level, when the taiao within the region is fully appreciated like our wetlands become internationally significant and nationally important. The constant effort needed for this includes;

1. Ruamahanga Whaitua programme is being implemented
2. Te Tai Rawhiti Whaitua has a programme to implement
3. Kaitiaki are trained and fulfilling the Kahu programme to index cultural health
4. Collaborative Cultural Health Monitoring is being formed and advancing ecosystem health
5. The freshwater management units' limits are being monitored and analysed
6. We have some indicative info from the groundwater survey
7. Establishing mahi tuhono with catchment communities
8. Weaving our korero like the Ruamahanga weaves other waterways encourages Mauri tuhono

Kahungunu Ki Wairarapa looks forward to working with Greater Wellington over the course of the Long Term Plan because the opportunities it allows whanau, hapu and iwi. When our taiao or environment is fully appreciated then we will have environmental wellbeing that can proffer social wellbeing, economic wellbeing and cultural wellbeing. As advocates for our whenua we understand that we are advocates for our iwi, Kahungunu Ki Wairarapa.



Rangitāne o Wairarapa Inc.

Rangitāne o Wairarapa are the mokopuna of Rangitāne and uri of the whenua, awa and moana within Wairarapa. However our whakapapa and bones are buried across Te Awakairangi and Te Whanganui-a-Tara.

Restoring the pūrākau and mātauranga of our ātua and tīpuna is vital for our people. The value also extends to our wider community and our environment.

Ensuring we maintain the mauri of Papatūānuku is our top priority. We are kaitiaki and we have a responsibility for the present and future generations to come.

Hinekauorohia – an ātua of sacred waters, is one ātua that has guided us over the past few years and she continues to guide us in our actions.

One of our priorities has been ensuring we support the mauri of our wai. Understanding the true impacts of projects, over allocation and what these will mean for our people and our environment. Through colonisation we have seen the destruction of our waterways through pollution, over allocation and infrastructure based solutions. Future projects seem to be learning nothing from this and it is of massive concern to our people.

Mai-ararā te maunga o Rangitūmau e tu nei

Mai-ararā te awa o Ruamahanga e tere nei

Mai-ararā whakamaui kia tina

Tina-te-pū

Tina-te-aka

Tina-tamore-i-Hawaiki

Kia kotahi ko te kāhui-ariki

Kia kotahi ko te kāhui-tipua

Kia kotahi ko ngā uri o Rangitāne e tau nei

Haumi ē, Hui ē, Tāiki ē

The answers to the problems we face in today's society are still found in our mātauranga. It is vital that Greater Wellington co-designs and supports initiatives with our people. We are not willing to compromise taiao for economic benefit. The health of Papatūānuku, our waterways and ultimately our people and communities is far too important.

We expect Greater Wellington to value and respect our mātauranga as much as their science. This includes supporting financial and ensuring inclusiveness and equitable decision making from the beginning. The equitable decision making and collaborative implementation of initiatives is important.

Rangitāne o Wairarapa has a voice and we will use it to ensure the autonomy of tangata whenua of Wairarapa.

Everything Greater Wellington does, impacts our people. Therefore it is imperative for us as Rangitāne o Wairarapa to be there to make decisions for the betterment of our future generations.



Taranaki Whānui ki Te Upoko o Te Ika

Port Nicholson Block Settlement Trust



Mai Turakirae ki Rimurapa,
Mai Rimurapa ki Remutaka,
Mukamuka ki te Ra Whiti,
Pipinui ki te Ra To.

Ko Taranaki Whānui ki Te Upoko o Te Ika (Taranaki Whānui) e tohu ana i te kiritōpū o ngā iwi kua mau tonu ki te mana tuku iho me te ahikāroa i te mana whenua o te iwi – ki Te Whanganui-a-Tara me ōna Takiwā.

Ko ngā karangatanga hapū kei roto i Taranaki Whānui ko Ngāti Tama, ko Ngāti Mutunga, ko Ngāti Maru me Te Āti Awa – ko Taranaki – ko Ngāruahinerangi – ko Ngāti Ruanui – ko Ngā Rauru me ētahi atu iwi nō ngā rohe o Taranaki, ko o rātou tūpuna i heke mai ai ki Te Whanganui-a-Tara i ngā tau 1820 me ngā tau 30, mai rā anō e mau tonu nei ki te Mana Whenua. He whānui ngā kōrero o nehe me te whanaungatanga tata ki te tāone o Te Whanganui-a-Tara, ā, kua noho hei kaitiaki tuku iho.

I te tau 1839, he mea taki ngā Takiwā o Taranaki Whānui ki te New Zealand Company nā te rangatira, arā, nā Te Wharepōuri, he mea tūtohu whenua i runga i ngā tikanga a te Māori, kei ngā tihi, kei ngā whakaihū.

Ko te Raukura – he tohu maumaharatanga ki ngā mahi ātete a ngā tūpuna ki te Karauna, i runga i te hūmārie. He tohu nō te rongomau, nō te whakaaro nui, nō te tūmanako o te noho mākohā a te iwi Māori tētehi ki tētehi, e mau tonu nei.

Te tū ngātahi – kua mau roa nei te tū ngātahi a Taranaki Whānui me te Pane Matua Taiao i roto i ngā kaupapa maha me ngā aronga tōpū, tae atu ki ngā awa, ki ngā whenua hoki kei roto i ōna Takiwā. Ko te whāinga kiritōpū ia, kia ū tonu iho ai te mana whenua o Taranaki Whānui, ka tiakina, ka mau tonu.

Taranaki Whānui ki Te Upoko o Te Ika (Taranaki Whānui) represent a collective of iwi who have maintained the traditional mana and ahikāroa occupation of the tribal takiwā territory – Te Whanganui a Tara me ona Takiwā.

Taranaki Whānui comprises of people from Ngāti Tama, Ngāti Mutunga, Ngāti Maru and Te Āti Awa – Taranaki – Ngāruahinerangi – Ngāti Ruanui – Ngā Rauru and other iwi from the Taranaki area, whose ancestors migrated to Wellington in the 1820s and 30s, where they have since held Mana Whenua status. They have a long history and close affiliation with Wellington city and act as its traditional guardians.

Takiwā - Taranaki Whānui Takiwā was recounted to the New Zealand Company by the Rangatira, Te Wharepouri in 1839 and followed the Māori tradition of marking a Takiwā from headland to headland.

Raukura – the raukura is a symbol of remembrance for the deeds of the Māori ancestors who vehemently resisted the Crown via peaceful opposition. It is a symbol which continues to guide the Māori people today with wisdom and hope for a peaceful co-existence.

Partnership – Taranaki Whānui has a long established partnership with Greater Wellington Regional Council through its many projects and shared interests, including awa and whenua that fall within its Takiwā. We have a collective aim to ensure the identity and presence of Taranaki Whānui as mana whenua, is protected and upheld.



Ngāti Toa

Ngāti Toa have a complex provenance of Iwi history, culminating in our presence and assertion of mana whenua in the Porirua region. Beginning with the arrival of the Tainui waka at Kāwhia and the residence of Ngāti Toa in the environs of the Kāwhia harbour for centuries, the Ngāti Toa Iwi under the leadership of Te Rauparaha initiated an epic migration south resulting in the re-settlement of the entire Iwi in the Cook Strait area.

Ngāti Toa migrated to the Cook Strait area in the early 1820s and have held exclusive tangata whenua status in the Porirua area since that time. Porirua is considered the stronghold of Ngāti Toa who have maintained a continuous ancestral connection to the area since they moved from Kapiti Island following the Battle of Waiorua in 1824 to expand their coastal settlements around Cook Strait, including the shores of Te Awarua o Porirua.

For the past two decades Ngāti Toa has been on a journey to reconcile our breaches of the Treaty of Waitangi with the Crown. In February 2009 Ngāti Toa Rangatira counter signed a letter of agreement with the Crown providing the basis for the full and final settlement package.

Te Rūnanga o Toa Rangatira is the mandated iwi authority for Ngāti Toa Rangatira and is the administrative body of iwi estates and assets. The Rūnanga deals with the political and public issues of national interest such as Treaty of Waitangi claims, commercial and customary fisheries, health services including primary mental health and residential care services, local government relationships and resource and environmental management.

Our vision is that the mauri (life force) of Te Awarua-o-Porirua is restored and its waters are healthy, so that all those who live in the region, including Ngāti Toa and our manuhiri (visitors), can enjoy, live and play in our environment and future generations are sustained, physically and culturally. We wish for our people to be able to harvest food from, swim in and enjoy the waters of Te Awarua-o-Porirua, and we wish for the fish, birds, insects and plants of this ancient ecosystem to thrive once again. The mana and mauri of all of our waterways and associated ecosystems within the Ngāti Toa Porirua rohe must be returned to a state of health, enabling our iwi to carry out its cultural responsibilities and obligations to its people, manuhiri and future generations. These aspirations are grounded in our responsibility as mana whenua of this region.

Ko Whitireia te maunga

Ko Parirua te awa

Ko Raukawakawa te moana

Ko Ngāti Toa te iwi

We will measure our success in achieving this vision through our people. When our people are physically and spiritually well and culturally thriving, we will know that the mauri of our environment has been restored.

A key future focus in working with Greater Wellington Regional Council, is a partnership model that honours Te Tiriti o Waitangi, the Ngāti Toa Claims Settlement Act 2014 and a recognition of our relationships with our environment as kaitiaki and mana whenua. Key outcomes through such a partnership include the delivery of mātauranga Māori in the work of Greater Wellington; appropriate resourcing to allow for a sustainable pathway to co-design and co-lead on areas of shared interests including Te Awarua-o-Porirua, now and into the future.

- https://www.gw.govt.nz/assets/Plans-Publications/Regional-Plan-Review/Proposed-Plan/Chapter-12-Schedules_2.pdf



Ngā Hapū o Ōtaki

Ngā Hapū o Ōtaki is one of the six mana whenua for the Wellington Region. Their marae are Katihiku marae, Tainui Marae and Raukawa marae located in Ōtaki and their representative entity is Ngā Hapū o Ōtaki.

In 2016, Greater Wellington and Ngā Hapū o Ōtaki signed an Integrated Catchment Management Agreement (ICMA). The Agreement referred to the development of an overarching Strategy to inform the approach to developing a partnership model and work programme.

This Strategy was developed following a strategic planning workshop on 21 March 2017 with partner representatives, and aims to provide high level guidance on:

- our reasons for direction in establishing an integrated catchment management framework
- our approach to delivering on the strategy
- our long term outcomes
- our priority areas for the next 10 years.

The implementation of the Strategy will continue to be facilitated through the joint development of the business and other plans by the partner organisations.

Note: *that at the time this document went to print, Ngā Hapū o Ōtaki had not put forward their one page due to time restraints. The information provided is existing information that Greater Wellington has on file. We look forward to continuing to develop a relationship where the aspirations of this iwi can be realised.*



Te Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai

Te Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai is one of the six mana whenua for the Wellington Region. Their marae is Whakarongotai marae located in Waikanae and their representative entity is Te Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai Charitable Trust.

Further information on Te Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai can be found at the link below to their Kaitiakitanga Plan, or by contacting the office of Te Ātiawa Ki Whakarongotai Charitable Trust at admin@teatiawakikipiti.co.nz

- <https://teatiawakikipiti.co.nz/wp-content/uploads/2019/07/TAKW-Kaitiakitanga-Plan-V6-online-2.pdf>

Note: *that at the time this document went to print, Ātiawa ki Whakarongotai had not put forward their one page due to time restraints. The information provided is existing information that Greater Wellington has on file. We look forward to continuing to develop a relationship where the aspirations of this iwi can be realised.*



Te anga nautaki – Strategic framework

Our Vision

An extraordinary region – thriving environment, connected communities, resilient future

Our Purpose

Working together for the greater environmental good

Community Outcomes

We promote the social, economic, environmental, and cultural wellbeing of our communities through our community outcomes:

- **Thriving Environment** – healthy fresh and coastal water, clean and safe drinking water, unique landscapes and indigenous biodiversity, sustainable land use, a prosperous low carbon economy
- **Connected Communities** – vibrant and liveable region in which people can move around, active and public transport, sustainable rural and urban centres that are connected to each other, including mana whenua and mātāwaka Māori communities
- **Resilient Future** – safe and healthy communities, a strong and thriving regional economy, inclusive and equitable participation, adapting to the effects of climate change and natural hazards, community preparedness, modern and robust infrastructure

Overarching Strategic Priorities

- **Improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori** – proactively engage mana whenua and mātāwaka Māori in decision making, and incorporate Te Ao Māori and mātauranga Māori perspectives, so we can achieve the best outcomes for Māori across all aspects of our region
- **Responding to the climate emergency** – meeting the challenge of climate change by demonstrating leadership in regional climate action and advocacy, and ensuring our operations are carbon neutral by 2030
- **Adapting and responding to the impacts of COVID-19** – take a leadership role in responding to the economic consequences of COVID-19 and support the region's transition to a sustainable and low carbon economy
- **Aligning with Government direction** – rise to the challenges set by Central Government to ramp up environmental protection and continue to provide high quality public transport services

Activity Group Strategic Priorities			
Environment & Flood Protection <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Protect and restore our freshwater quality and blue belt Protect and restore indigenous biodiversity and ecosystem health Implementing nature based solutions to climate change Communities safeguarded from major flooding 	Regional Strategy & Partnerships <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Regional economic development and recovery in a COVID-19 era Leading regional spatial planning Taking regional climate action through regional strategy, collaboration and advocacy Effective partnerships and co-designed agreements with mana whenua 	Metlink Public Transport <ul style="list-style-type: none"> An efficient, accessible and low carbon public transport network 	Water Supply <ul style="list-style-type: none"> A clean, safe and sustainable future drinking water supply Reduce water demand to support a sustainable water supply to avoid unnecessary investment in significant new water supply infrastructure A bulk water supply network that is respectful of the environment and plans for climate change
Key Result Areas			
Environment & Flood Protection <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Delivery of the Ruamahanga, Te Awarua-o-Porirua and Te Whanganui-a-Tara Whaitua implementation programmes Climate change adaptation integrated within catchment management Implement the Regional Pest Management Plan and support Predator Free Wellington initiatives Develop a blue belt strategy to restore coastal marine area RiverLink flood control works completed Re-afforestation and protection and restoration of wetlands across our regional parks network Improve recreational enjoyment and environmental value of regional parks 	Regional Strategy & Partnerships <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Regional economic recovery including low carbon economic transition Delivery and implementation of Let's Get Wellington Moving Implement the Wellington Regional Growth Framework Working collectively with partners to take regional climate action Explore, develop and implement individual and shared partnership arrangements with mana whenua and Māori to enable mutually beneficial outcomes 	Metlink Public Transport <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Improving the customer experience across all areas of the public transport network Reducing public transport emissions by accelerating decarbonisation of the vehicle fleet (bus, rail, ferry) 40 percent increase in regional mode share from public transport and active modes by 2030, including delivery and implementation of Let's Gets Wellington Moving 	Water Supply <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Support the reduction of the overall bulk water supply to the four metropolitan cities by 25 percent by 2030 Reduce carbon emissions related to bulk water activities Ensure bulk water infrastructure provides for metropolitan urban growth

Groups of Activities (LTP 2021-31)			
Environment & Flood Protection <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Resource management Biodiversity management Land management Pest management Flood protection and control works Regional parks Harbour management 	Regional Strategy & Partnerships <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Regional spatial planning Regional transport planning and programmes Regional economic development Democratic services Regional partnerships with mana whenua and Māori Emergency management Climate change 	Metlink Public Transport <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Strategy and customer Operations and commercial partnerships Assets and infrastructure 	Water Supply <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Bulk water supply
Relevant Strategies and Plans			
Environment & Flood Protection <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Regional Policy Statement Natural Resources Plan Whaitua Implementation Programmes Parks Network Plan Regional Pest Management Plan Biodiversity Strategy Key Native Ecosystem Plans Wellington Region Hazards Management Strategy Floodplain Management Plans Climate Emergency Action Plans 2019 Asset management plans 	Regional Strategy & Partnerships <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Wellington Regional Growth Framework Wellington Regional Strategy Wellington Regional Investment Plan Wellington Regional Land Transport Plan Māori Outcomes Framework Memorandum of Partnership between Tangata whenua ki te Upoko o te Ika a Maui 2013 Te Matarau a Māui: A Māori Economic Development Strategy for Te Upoko o Te Ika Wellington Region Civil Defence Emergency Management Group Plan Climate Change Strategy 2015 Climate Emergency Action Plans 2019 	Metlink Public Transport <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Regional Land Transport Plan Regional Public Transport Plan Regional Rail Plan Wellington Regional Park and Ride Strategy Climate Emergency Action Plans 2019 Asset management plan 	Water Supply <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Regional Water Strategy Drinking Water Safety Plan Wellington Water Limited five year plan to reduce water demand Wellington Water Limited Asset Management Plan Wellington Water Limited Sustainable Water Policy

Ko te anga hua Māori – Māori outcomes framework

Our Vision: An extraordinary region – thriving environment, connected communities, resilient future		
Our Purpose: Working together for the greater environmental good		
Overarching Strategic Priorities		Improving outcomes for mana whenua and Māori – proactively engage mana whenua in decision making, and incorporate te ao Māori and mātauranga Māori perspectives, so we can achieve the best outcomes for Māori across all aspects of our region
Key Principles		Key Values
Mana Whenua	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> Partnership – Mana whenua as partners and kaitiaki are actively involved in decision making from beginning to end. Opportunities focused – Realise innovative opportunities to progress partnership aspirations in the dynamic Crown and Māori environment. 	<p>Manaakitanga – We value our people and treat others with respect and dignity.</p> <p>Tika – Be consistent and authentic.</p> <p>Tuku Ihotanga – Preparing for the future through intergenerational development and growth.</p>
All Māori	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> Effective participation – Mana whenua and Māori are resourced and enabled to participate in decision making. Evidence based decision making – Mātauranga Māori is an integral part of our policy, planning and implementation. 	

Focus Areas			
Effective partnering <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Mana whenua as kaitiaki are strengthened in their capability and capacity through co-design, co-governance and co-management models. • Greater Wellington and mana whenua partners have a shared vision and understandings within a partnership built on shared responsibility, contribution and accountability to all Māori. • Greater Wellington act in a manner that upholds the principles of Te Tiriti o Waitangi and fulfils our statutory obligations to Māori. • Explore future focused and long-term opportunities to partner. • Realise innovative opportunities to progress partnership aspirations in the dynamic Crown and Māori environment. 	Engagement for equitable outcomes <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Māori enabled and resourced to influence effective decision making in natural and urban environments. • Foster opportunities for mana whenua and Māori to partner, input and influence decision making from beginning to end. • Enable Māori to identify and achieve their aspirations and succeed as Māori. • Mātauranga Māori is included and respected as a part of our work being in balance with science and knowledge. • Explore opportunities to support Māori internships. • We are engaging and collaborating with our CCO's to deliver for Māori outcomes. 	Strong, prosperous and resilient Māori communities <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Contribute to the implementation of Te Matarau a Māui. • Social procurement including supplier diversity to support Māori social and economic opportunities, and to enhance Māori wellbeing in the work we do. • Increase Greater Wellington Māori workforce. • Active support for Māori to prepare for and manage effective responses to civil defence and other emergencies • Support and advocate opportunities to showcase and protect Māori identity, culture and heritage (e.g. Matariki, Te Wiki o Te Reo Māori). 	A capable workforce <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Support our people to develop strong, meaningful and enduring relationships with Māori through active participation in cultural capability training. • Increased use of te reo across our services. • Value and recognise staff cultural competence. • Staff understand the Treaty settlement and historical accounts. • We establish best practise tools (policies, models and frameworks) to support our staff to engage with Māori. • Review training competency measures.
Outcomes			
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Prosperous Māori communities as evidenced by strong partnership arrangements. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Equitable outcomes for Māori are achieved through effective and resourced engagement. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Māori communities are strong, resilient and realising opportunities. 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Mana whenua report that Greater Wellington people have the capability, capacity, confidence and are partnering and engaging successfully with Māori.

Ko te mana whakahaere o Te Pane Matua Taiaro – Greater Wellington governance

One of the most important ways you can take part in the decisions that shape the Wellington region is to get involved in the local authority elections. Local authority elections are held on the second Saturday in October every three years. The next election will be in October 2022. The local authority elections are conducted under the provisions of the Local Electoral Act 2001, the Local Electoral Regulations 2001 and the Local Government Act 2002.

Ngā Māngai a Rohe - Greater Wellington Councillors



Daran Ponter
(Chair)



Adrienne Staples
(Deputy Chair)



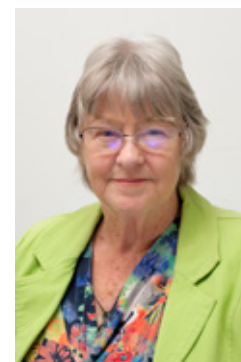
Chris Kirk-Burnnand



David Lee



Glenda Hughes



Jenny Brash



Josh van Lier



Ken Laban



Penny Gaylor



Prue Lamason



Roger Blakeley



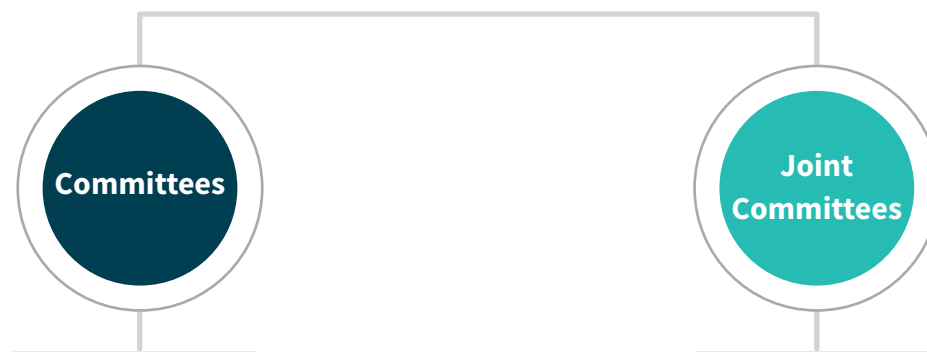
Ros Connely



Thomas Nash

Council and Committee meetings are open to the public to participate or observe (except when excluded for specific reasons). The dates and times for these meetings are publicly available on the Greater Wellington website and the meeting agendas and materials are publicly available two days prior to the meeting. At the start of each new triennium the Council may elect to change the committee structure. Most committees are disestablished until the incoming Council confirms the new committee structure.

The Council has established the following committees:



Chief Executive Employment Review Committee

Climate Committee

Environment Committee

Finance, Risk and Assurance Committee

Hutt Valley Flood Management Subcommittee

Regional Transport Committee

Te Upoko Taiao - Natural Resources Plan Committee

Transport Committee

Wairarapa Committee

Civil Defence and Emergency Management Group

**Te Awarua-o-Porirua Harbour and Catchment
Joint Committee**

Wellington Regional Leadership Committee

Wellington Water Committee



For more information, please contact Greater Wellington:

Wellington office

PO Box 11646
Manners St
Wellington 6142
T 04 384 5708
F 04 385 6960

Masterton office

PO Box 41
Masterton 5840
T 06 378 2484
F 06 378 2146

www.gw.govt.nz

info@gw.govt.nz



Facebook



Twitter